# Non-trivial Bundles and Algebraic Classical Field Theory 

Romeo Brunetti and Andrea Moro©


#### Abstract

Inspired by the recent algebraic approach to classical field theory, we propose a more general setting based on the manifold of smooth sections of a non-trivial fiber bundle. Central is the notion of observables over such sections, i.e., appropriate smooth functions on them. The kinematics will be further specified by means of the Peierls brackets, which in turn are defined via the causal propagators of linearized field equations. We shall compare the formalism we use with the more traditional ones.


## Contents

1. Introduction
2. Geometrical Setting
2.1. Preliminaries
2.2. Topology and Geometry of Field Configurations
3. Observables
4. The Peierls bracket
5. Structure of the Space of Microcausal Functionals
6. Wave Maps
7. Conclusions and Outlook

Acknowledgements
Appendix A: Bastiani Calculus
Appendix B: Topologies on Spaces of Mappings
Appendix C: Manifolds of Mappings and Sections

## References

## 1. Introduction

The aim of the present paper is to generalize the recent treatment of relativistic classical field theory [9], seen as a Lagrangian theory based on (nonlinear) functionals over the infinite-dimensional configuration space, to the case where the latter is made of sections of general bundles.

There are few mathematical treatments of classical field theories, all finding inspirations and drawing ideas from two main sources, the Hamiltonian and Lagrangian formalism of classical mechanics. If one intends also to include relativistic phenomena, then there remain essentially only two rigorous frameworks, both emphasizing the geometric viewpoint: the multisymplectic approach (see $[21,27,28]$ ) and another related to the formal theory of partial differential equations (see $[19,36]$ ). They have several points in common, and there is now a highly developed formalism leading to rigorous calculus of variations.

Physicists look at Lagrangian classical field theories with more interest. This clearly amounts to developing a formalism in which one treats the intrinsic infinite-dimensional degrees of freedom of the configuration spaces. Both previously cited frameworks use ingenuous ideas to avoid the direct treatment of infinite-dimensional situations. However, there exists another treatment of classical mechanics which emphasizes more the algebraic and the analytic structures and is intrinsically infinite dimensional, which is named after the pioneering works of von Neumann [41] and Koopman [34] and works directly in Hilbert spaces. If one is willing to generalize this last setting to field theories, one finds immediately an insurmountable difficulty, namely a result by Eells and Elworthy (see [17,18]) constrains a configuration space, viewed as a second countable Hilbert manifold, to be smoothly embedded into its ambient space, i.e., it is just an open subset of the Hilbert space. Hence, we need to bypass this fact of life and find a clever replacement.

This task was done in the last decade, in which another treatment was developed that drew inspirations from perturbative quantum field theories in the algebraic fashion [7] and which is closer in spirit to the von NeumannKoopman formalism. Based on these ideas, and moreover using as inputs also some crucial notions belonging to microlocal analysis, one of the authors (RB) in collaboration with Klaus Fredenhagen and Pedro Lauridsen Ribeiro [9] has formalized the new treatment for the case of scalar fields on globally hyperbolic spacetimes. It emphasizes more the observables' point of view and deals directly with the configuration space as an infinite-dimensional manifold but modeled now over locally convex spaces. This new approach gives a strong structural feedback to quantum field theories in the functional-algebraic formalism using deformation quantization, which is especially clear in a recent treatment given by the authors [11,40]. In particular, we shall define a class of functionals named "microcausal functionals" that are extremely important objects in perturbation theory for interacting quantum field theories since they are the image of local functionals under the chronological products. To work efficiently with such functionals, one relies heavily on the clarifications given
in the last thirty years about the most appropriate calculus on locally convex spaces (see, e.g., $[2,26,35]$ ).

As advertised above, it is one of the main aims of the present paper to generalize such treatment to the more complicated situation in which fields are sections of fiber bundles. There are plenty of examples in the physics literature dealing with such structures, one for all being the case of nonlinear $\sigma$-models (wave maps in the mathematicians' language). At first sight, the idea looks straightforward to implement; however, it contains some subtleties whose treatment needs a certain degree of care. Indeed, in our general setting, images of the fields are never linear spaces and moreover the global configuration space has only a manifold structure. This forces us to generalize many notions like the support of functionals, or the central notion of locality/additivity, over configuration space, which can be given in two different formulations: a global formulation that uses the notion of relative support already used in [8] and a local one that uses the notion of charts over configuration space seen as an infinite-dimensional manifold. It is gratifying that both notions give equivalent results, as shown, e.g., in Proposition 3.9.

We summarize the content of this article.
Section 2 is devoted to the geometrical tools used in the rest of the article: We introduce the classical geometrical formalism based on jet manifolds and then the infinite-dimensional formalism.

Section 3 focuses on the definition of observables, their support, and the introduction to various classes of observables depending on their regularity. In particular, two of this classes admit a ultralocal characterization, i.e., local in the sense of the manifold structure of the space of sections. In the end, we introduce the notion of generalized Lagrangian, essentially showing that each Lagrangian in the standard geometric approach is a Lagrangian in the algebraic approach as well. We then discuss how linearized field equations are derived from generalized Lagrangians. A crucial point here is the way we characterize microlocal functionals in Proposition 3.13, by applying the nonlinear version of Peetre theorem.

Section 4 begins with some preliminaries about normal hyperbolicity and normally hyperbolic operators. Here, generalized Lagrangians of second order which are normally hyperbolic, as it is in the case of wave maps, play a major role. We then show the existence of the causal propagator which in turn is used in Definition 4.7 to define the Poisson bracket on the class of microlocal functionals. Then, we enlarge the domain of the bracket to the previously recalled microcausal functionals, defined by requiring a specific form of the wave front set of their derivatives. Finally, Theorems 4.12, 4.13 and 4.14 establish the Poisson $*$-algebra of microcausal functionals.

Section 5 presents results that culminate in Theorem 5.3, which establishes that microcausal functionals can be given the topology of a nuclear locally convex space. Furthermore, Propositions 5.4 and 5.7 give additional properties concerning this space and its topology. We conclude the section by defining the on-shell ideal with respect to the Lagrangian generating the Peierls bracket and the associated Poisson $*$-algebraic ideal.

In Sect. 6, we elucidate the previous results by showing how to adapt them to the case of wave maps. In particular, we shall write the expression for the causal propagator in 4-dimensional spacetime.

Finally, in Appendix we give details on the topology of the space of sections $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ and its manifold structure, gathering a number of results that cannot be found in a single reference. We hope that this may make the paper more enticing for newcomers in the field.

## 2. Geometrical Setting

### 2.1. Preliminaries

Let $M$ be a smooth $m$-dimensional manifold, suppose that there is a smooth section $g$ of $\left.T^{*} M \vee T^{*} M \rightarrow M\right)$, where $\vee$ denotes the symmetric tensor product, such that its signature is $(-,+, \ldots,+)$; then, $(M, g)$ is called a Lorentz manifold and $g$ its Lorentzian metric. If we take local coordinates ( $U,\left\{x^{\mu}\right\}$ ) and denote $d \sigma(x) \doteq \mathrm{d} x^{1} \wedge \cdots \wedge \mathrm{~d} x^{m}$, then $d \mu_{g}(x)=\sqrt{|g(x)|} d \sigma(x)$ is the canonical volume element of $M$, where as usual we denote by $g(x)$ the determinant of $g$ calculated at $x \in M$. Any Lorentzian metric $g$ induces the so-called musical isomorphisms $g^{\sharp}: T M \rightarrow T^{*} M:(x, v) \mapsto\left(x, g_{\mu \nu} v^{\mu} \mathrm{d} x^{\nu}\right)$, $g^{\sharp}: T^{*} M \rightarrow T M:(x, \alpha) \mapsto\left(x, g^{\mu \nu} \alpha_{\mu} \partial_{\nu}\right)$, where $\left\{\mathrm{d} x^{\mu}\right\}_{\mu=1, \ldots, m}$ is the standard basis of $T_{x}^{*} M$ in local coordinates $\left(U,\left\{x^{\mu}\right\}\right)$, and $\left\{\partial_{\mu}\right\}_{\mu=1, \ldots, m}$ the dual basis of $T_{x} M$.

Given any Lorentzian manifold $(M, g)$, a nonzero tangent vector $v_{x} \in$ $T_{x} M$ is timelike if $g_{x}\left(v_{x}, v_{x}\right)<0$, spacelike if $g_{x}\left(v_{x}, v_{x}\right)>0$, lightlike if $g_{x}\left(v_{x}, v_{x}\right)=0$; similarly a curve $\gamma: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow M: t \mapsto \gamma(t)$ is called timelike (resp. lightlike, resp. spacelike) if at each $t \in \mathbb{R}$ its tangent vector is timelike (resp. lightlike, resp. spacelike), a curve that is either timelike or lightlike is called causal. We denote the cone of timelike vectors tangent to $x \in M$ by $V_{g}(x)$. A Lorentzian manifold admits a time orientation if there is a global timelike vector field $T$, then timelike vectors $v \in T_{x} M$ that are in the same connected component of $T(x)$ inside the light cone, are called future directed. When an orientation is present we can consistently split, for each $x \in M$, the set $V_{g}(x)$ into two disconnected components $V_{x}^{+}(x) \cup V_{g}^{-}(x)$ calling them, respectively, the sets of future directed and past directed tangent vectors at $x$. Given $x, y \in M$, we say that $x \ll y$ if there is a future directed timelike curve joining $x$ to $y$, and $x \leq y$ if there is a causal curve joining $x$ to $y$. We denote $I_{M}^{+}(x)=\{y \in M: x \ll y\}, I_{M}^{-}(x)=\{y \in M: x \gg y\}$, $J_{M}^{+}(x)=\{y \in M: x \leq y\}, J_{M}^{-}(x)=\{y \in M: x \geq y\}$ and call them, respectively, the chronological future, chronological past, causal future, causal past of $x .(M, g)$ is said to be globally hyperbolic if $M$ is causal, i.e., there are not closed causal curves on $M$ and the sets $J_{M}(x, y) \doteq J_{M}^{+}(x) \cap J_{M}^{-}(y)$ are compact for all $x, y \in M$. Equivalently, $M$ is globally hyperbolic if there is a smooth map $\tau: M \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ called temporal function such that its level sets, $\Sigma_{t}$, are Cauchy hypersurfaces; that is, every inextensible causal curve intersects $\Sigma_{t}$ exactly once. A notable consequence is that any globally hyperbolic manifold
$M$ has the form $\Sigma \times \mathbb{R}$ for some, hence any, Cauchy hypersurface $\Sigma$. We point to [42] for details on the geometric structure and to [3,4,24] for details on globally hyperbolic manifolds.

A fiber bundle is a quadruple $(B, \pi, M, F)$, where $B, M, F$ are smooth manifold called, respectively, the bundle, the base and the typical fiber, such that:
(i) $\pi: B \rightarrow M$ is a smooth surjective submersion;
(ii) there exists an open covering of the base manifold $M,\left\{U_{\alpha}\right\}_{\alpha \in A}$ admitting, for each $\alpha \in A$, diffeomorphisms $t_{\alpha}: \pi^{-1}\left(U_{\alpha}\right) \rightarrow U_{\alpha} \times F$, called trivializations, which are fiber respecting, i.e., $\operatorname{pr}_{1} \circ t_{\alpha}=\left.\pi\right|_{\pi^{-1}\left(U_{\alpha}\right)}$.

Given $U_{\alpha}, U_{\beta}$ subsets of $M$, we can define the transition mappings $g_{\alpha \beta}$ : $U_{\alpha \beta} \times F \rightarrow F:(x, y) \mapsto g_{\alpha \beta}(x, y) \doteq \mathrm{pr}_{2} \circ t_{\alpha} \circ t_{\beta}^{-1}(x, y)$. We remark that $\operatorname{pr}_{1} \circ t_{\alpha}=\left.\pi\right|_{\pi^{-1}\left(U_{\alpha}\right)}$ implies $\mathrm{pr}_{1}=\pi \circ t_{\alpha}^{-1}$.

Using trivialization, it is possible to construct charts of $B$ via those of $M$ and $F$. We call those fibered coordinates, and we denote them by $\left(x^{\mu}, y^{i}\right)$ with the understanding that Greek indices denote the base coordinates and Latin indices the fiber coordinates. Given two fiber bundles $\left(B_{i}, \pi_{i}, M_{i}, F_{i}\right)$, $i=1,2$, we define a fibered morphism as a pair $(\Phi, \phi)$, where $\Phi: B_{1} \rightarrow B_{2}$, $\phi: M_{1} \rightarrow M_{2}$ are smooth mappings, such that $\pi_{2} \circ \Phi=\phi \circ \pi_{1}$. We denote by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)=\left\{\varphi: M \rightarrow B, \text { smooth }: \pi \circ \varphi=i d_{M}\right\} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

the space of sections of the bundle.
Vector bundles are a particular kind of fiber bundle whose standard fibers are vector spaces and their transition mappings act on fibers as transformations of the general Lie group associated with the standard fibers. We denote coordinates of these bundles by $\left\{x^{\mu}, v^{i}\right\}$. Suppose that $(E, \pi, M, V),(F, \rho, M, W)$ be vector bundles over the same base manifold, then it is possible to construct a third vector bundle $(E \otimes F, \pi \otimes \rho, M, V \otimes W)$ called the tensor product bundle whose standard fiber is the tensor product of the standard fibers of the starting bundles. For example, $k$-forms over $M$ are sections of the vector bundle $\left(\Lambda_{k}(M), \tau_{\Lambda}, M, \Lambda^{k} \mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$.

In the sequel, we will use particular vector fields of $B$ : They are called vertical vector fields and belong to $\mathfrak{X}_{\text {vert }}(B)=\left\{X \in \Gamma^{\infty}(B \leftarrow T B): T \pi(X)=\right.$ $0\} \subset \mathfrak{X}(B)$, where $\pi: B \rightarrow M$ is the bundle projection and $T$ denotes the tangent functor. We will denote by $\Phi_{t}^{X}: B \rightarrow B$ the flow of any vector field on $B$ and assume in the rest of this work that the parameter $t$ varies in an appropriate interval which has been maximally extended. Note that if $X \in \mathfrak{X}_{\text {vert }}(B)$, then $\Phi_{t}^{X}$ is a fibered morphism whose base projection is the identity over $M$. Vertical vector fields can be seen as a sections of the vertical vector bundle, $\left(V B \doteq \operatorname{ker}(T \pi), \tau_{V}, B\right)$ which is easily seen to carry a vector bundle structure over $B$. Another construction that we shall often use is that of pullback bundle: Given a fiber bundle $B$ and a smooth map $\psi: M \rightarrow N$, we can describe another bundle over $N$ with the same typical fibers as the original fiber bundle and with total space defined by $\psi^{*} B \doteq\{(n, b) \in N \times B: \psi(n)=\pi(b)\}$
and projection $\left.\psi^{*} \pi \doteq \operatorname{pr}_{1}\right|_{\psi^{*} B}$. In particular, we call $\psi^{*} B$ the pullback bundle of $B$ along $\psi$.

Another important notion necessary to the geometric framework of classical field theories is jet bundles. Heuristically they geometrically formalize PDEs. For general references, see [33, Chapter IV, § 12] or [45]. Rather then giving the most general definition, we simply recall the bundle case. Given any fiber bundle $(B, \pi, M, F)$, two sections, $\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{2}$, are $k$ th-order equivalent in $x \in M$, which we write, $\varphi_{1} \sim_{x}^{k} \varphi_{2}$, if for all $f \in C^{\infty}(B), \gamma \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, M)$ having $\gamma(0)=x$, the Taylor expansions at 0 of order $k$ of $f \circ \varphi_{1} \circ \gamma$ and $f \circ \varphi_{2} \circ \gamma$ coincide. The relation $\sim_{x}^{k}$ becomes an equivalence relation, and we denote by $j_{x}^{k} \varphi$ the equivalence class with respect to $\varphi$. Letting $J_{x}^{k} B \doteq \Gamma_{x}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) / \sim_{x}^{k}$, where $\Gamma_{x}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ are the germs of local sections of $B$ defined on a neighborhood of $x$, the $k$ th-order jet bundle is then

$$
J^{k} B \doteq \bigsqcup_{x \in M} J_{x}^{k} B
$$

The latter inherits the structure of a fiber bundle with base either $M, B$ or any $J^{l} B$ with $l<k$. If $\left\{x^{\mu}, y^{j}\right\}$ are fibered coordinates on $B$, then we induce fibered coordinates $\left\{x^{\mu}, y^{j}, y_{\mu}^{j}, \ldots, y_{\mu_{1} \ldots \mu_{k}}^{j}\right\}$ on $J^{k} B$ where Greek indices are understood to be symmetric. The latter coordinates embody the geometric notion of PDEs. The family $\left\{\left(J^{r} B, \pi^{r}\right)\right\}_{r \in \mathbb{N}}$ with $\pi^{r}: J^{r} B \rightarrow M$ allows an inverse limit $\left(J^{\infty} B, \pi^{\infty}, \mathbb{R}^{\infty}\right)$ called the infinite jet bundle over $M$, and it can be seen as fiber bundle whose standard fiber $\mathbb{R}^{\infty}$ is a Fréchet topological vector space. Its sections denoted by $j^{\infty} \varphi$ are called infinite jet prolongations.

Given a vector bundle $E \rightarrow M$, we define its space of distributional sections $\Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ as the strong topological dual of $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ equipped with the standard limit Fréchet topology. Notice that if we denote by $E^{\prime} \rightarrow M$ the dual bundle of $E \rightarrow M$, given $\mu \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$, we can define

$$
X \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \mapsto \int_{M}\langle X, \mu\rangle(x) \in \mathbb{R} .
$$

Thus, $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ embeds into $\Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$. Let $U \subseteq M$ be open and $s \in \Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$, the restriction of $s$ to $U$ is the distributional section

$$
\left.s\right|_{U}(X)=s(X), \quad X \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(\left.U \leftarrow E\right|_{U}\right)
$$

The support of $s$ is the set

$$
\operatorname{supp}(s)=\bigcap_{\substack{A \subset M \text { closed } \\\left.s\right|_{M \backslash A}=0}} A
$$

We remark that playing with partitions of unity it is possible to endow $\Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ with the structure of a fine sheaf. This in particular implies the principle of localization: A distributional section is the zero section if and only if for every point $x \in M$ there is an open neighborhood $U \ni x$ such that $\left.s\right|_{U}=0$. If we denote by $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ the space of compactly supported distributional sections, then one can show that it is isomorphic to the space of
continuous linear mappings $s: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, i.e., the dual of the Fréchet space $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$.

In the sequel, we will usually employ distributional sections in $\Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $\left.\varphi^{*} V B\right)$, where $V B \rightarrow B$ is the vertical bundle of $B$ and $\varphi: M \rightarrow B$ a section of the bundle $B \rightarrow M$.

To estimate singularities of distributional sections, we shall use the notion of wave front set: Let $\pi: E \rightarrow M$ be a vector bundle and let $\left\{\left(\pi^{-1}\left(U_{\alpha}\right), t_{\alpha}\right)\right\}_{\alpha}$ be a family of trivializations of $E$. If $s \in \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$, then $\left(t_{\alpha}\right)_{*} s=$ $\left(s^{1}, \ldots, s^{k}\right)$ where $k$ is the dimension of the fiber of $E$ and each $s^{i} \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(M)$. Then, we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{WF}(s) \doteq \bigcup_{i=1}^{k} \mathrm{WF}\left(s^{i}\right) \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The above definition does not depend on the chosen trivialization for diffeomorphisms. This entails that we can straightforwardly generalize the results of [32, Chapter 8] to distributional sections in $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$.

### 2.2. Topology and Geometry of Field Configurations

We here give a synthetic exposition concerning the topology and manifold structure of $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$. For further details, we defer to Appendix and the references given therein. We stress that for a generic bundle the space of global smooth sections might be empty (e.g., for non-trivial principal bundles), and therefore, we assume that our bundles do possess them. Indeed that is the case whenever we are considering trivial bundles, vector bundles, or bundles of geometric objects such as natural bundles (see, e.g., [33, § 14]).

Let $M, N$ be Hausdorff topological spaces, and let $C(M, N)$ the space of continuous mappings between the two spaces. The compact-open topology $\tau_{C O}$ or CO-topology is the topology generated by a basis whose elements have the form

$$
N(K, V)=\{\varphi \in C(M, N): \varphi(K) \subset V\}
$$

where $K \subset M$ is a compact subset and $V \subset N$ is open. The wholly open topology or $W O$-topology is the one generated by the subbasis

$$
\{\varphi \in C(M, N): f(M) \subseteq U\}
$$

where $U \subset N$ is open. The graph topology or $W O^{0}$-topology on $C(M, N)$ is generated by requiring that

$$
G: C(M, N) \ni \varphi \mapsto G_{\varphi} \in\left(C(M, M \times N), \tau_{\mathrm{WO}}\right)
$$

with $G_{\varphi}: M \rightarrow M \times N, \quad x \mapsto(x, \varphi(x))$ being the graph mapping, is an embedding. This topology is Hausdorff. Finally, the Whitney $C^{k}$ topology, or $W O^{k}$-topology is defined by requiring

$$
j^{k}: C^{\infty}(M, N) \rightarrow\left(C\left(M, J^{k}(M \times N)\right), W O-\text { topology }\right)
$$

to be an embedding. When $k=\infty$ we call the latter Whitney topology or $W O^{\infty}$-topology. If $M$ is second countable and finite dimensional, and $N$ is metrizable, given an exhaustion of compact subsets $\left\{K_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ in $M$ and a
sequence of natural numbers $\left\{k_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \nearrow \infty$, then a basis of open subset is given by subsets of the form

$$
W\left(K_{n}, U_{n}\right)=\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): j^{k_{n}} \varphi\left(M \backslash K_{n}\right) \subset U_{n}\right\}
$$

where each $U_{n} \subset J^{k_{n}}(M, N)$ is an open subset. This topology enjoys several properties collected in Propositions B.10, B. 7 and Corollary B.8. We here stress two facts:
(i) the convergence of a sequence $\varphi_{n}$ to $\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N)$ can be characterized as follows: There is a compact subset, $K$ for which $\left.\varphi_{n}\right|_{M \backslash K}=\left.\varphi\right|_{M \backslash K}$, and $j^{k} \varphi_{n} \rightarrow j^{k} \varphi$ uniformly on $K$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$.
(ii) continuous curves $\gamma: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow C^{\infty}(M, N)$ have the property that for each compact interval $I \subset \mathbb{R}$, there is a compact subset $K$ of $M$, for which $\left.\left.\gamma\left(t_{1}\right)\right|_{M \backslash K} \equiv \gamma\left(t_{2}\right)\right|_{M \backslash K}$ for all $t_{1}, t_{2} \in I$.
Let $\varphi, \psi \in C^{\infty}(M, N)$, we define the relative support of $\psi$ with respect to $\varphi$ as the subset

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi}(\psi) \doteq\{x \in M: \varphi(x) \neq \psi(x)\} . \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

We say that $\varphi \sim \psi$ whenever $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi}(\psi)$ is compact. The refined Whitney topology is the coarsest topology on $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ finer than the $W O^{\infty}$-topology and for which the subsets

$$
\mathcal{V}_{\varphi} \doteq\left\{\psi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): \psi \sim \varphi\right\}
$$

are open. This is easily achieved by adding to the basis of open subsets defined above, the family generated by finite intersections between the elements $\mathcal{V}_{\varphi}$ and $W\left(K_{n}, U_{n}\right)$. We equip $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ with the subspace topology of $C^{\infty}(M, B)$ with the refined Whitney topology; notice that $\varphi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \subset C^{\infty}(M, B)$ if and only if $\pi_{*}(\varphi)=\pi \circ \varphi=\operatorname{id}_{M}$, by Proposition 7.1 in [38], $\pi_{*}$ is continuous, so the equation $\pi_{*}(\cdot)=\operatorname{id}_{M}$ defines a closed subset in $C^{\infty}(M, B)$ with the refined Whitney topology.

The smooth structure of the manifold $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ is the modeled on the locally convex spaces $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right)$, with Bastiani calculus (see Definition A. 4 for the precise notion).

The manifold structure of $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ is generated by ultralocal charts $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right\}$ as follows:

Definition 2.1. Let exp be any Riemannian exponential ${ }^{1}$ on $N$ and denote by $\widetilde{U} \subset N \times N$ the neighborhood of the diagonal where $\exp : \widetilde{V} \subset T N \rightarrow N \times N$ is a diffeomorphism; then, an ultralocal chart $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right\}$, is determined by the following choices

$$
\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}=\left\{\psi \in \mathcal{V}_{\varphi}:(\varphi, \psi)(M) \subset \widetilde{U}\right\}
$$

and

$$
u_{\varphi}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \ni \psi \mapsto u_{\varphi}(\psi) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right)
$$

[^0]\[

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{\varphi}(\psi): M \ni x \mapsto u_{\varphi}(\psi)(x)=\exp ^{-1}(\varphi(x), \psi(x)) \simeq\left(\varphi(x), \exp _{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x))\right) \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

\]

Notice that by Theorem B.14, compositions $u_{\varphi} \circ u_{\psi}^{-1}$ of charts mappings are Bastiani smooth.

Remark 2.2. We stress that a similar manifold structure can be obtained by using a different notion of calculus: convenient calculus. In extreme synthesis, a mapping $f$ between locally convex spaces $X, Y$ is conveniently smooth if and only if $f_{*}\left(C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, X) \subset C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, Y)\right.$. The charts of the manifold structure remain the same; however, the topology will be finer. For details see, e.g., [35, Chapter I and §42]. However, it has been shown (see $\S 2$ and Proposition 2.2 of [25]) that not all conveniently smooth mappings can be continuous, thereby not allowing the use of Schwartz kernel theorem for the derivatives of (conveniently) smooth functions $C^{\infty}(M, N) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. Motivated by this need, we shall adopt the notion of Bastiani calculus. However, remind that for Fréchet spaces the two calculi coincide.

This differential structure of $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ is modeled on the locally convex spaces $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ induced as a submanifold of $C^{\infty}(M, B)$ with ultralocal charts $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right\}, \mathcal{U}_{\varphi}=\left\{\psi \in \mathcal{V}_{\varphi}:(\varphi, \psi)(M) \subset \widetilde{U}\right\}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& u_{\varphi}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \ni \psi \mapsto u_{\varphi}(\psi) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \\
& u_{\varphi}(\psi): M \ni x \mapsto u_{\varphi}(\psi)(x)=\widetilde{\exp }^{-1}(\varphi(x), \psi(x)) \simeq\left(\varphi(x), \widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi}^{-1}(x)(\psi(x))\right) ; \tag{5}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\widetilde{\exp }$ is a suitably modified version of some Riemannian exponential on $B$ and $\widetilde{U} \subset B \times B$ the neighborhood of the diagonal where the latter mapping becomes a diffeomorphism.

The kinematic tangent space $T_{\varphi} \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ at point $\varphi$ is canonically isomorphic to $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$. The kinematic tangent bundle $\left(T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow\right.$ $\left.B), \tau_{\Gamma}, \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)\right)$ is therefore defined in analogy with the finite-dimensional case and carries a canonical infinite-dimensional bundle structure with trivializations

$$
t_{\varphi}: \tau_{\Gamma}^{-1}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)
$$

Through $t_{\varphi}$ we can identify points of $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ with pairs $\left(\varphi, \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)$. Notice that an element of $T_{\varphi} \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ can equivalently be seen as a section of the (finite dimensional) vector bundle $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$. When using the latter interpretation, we will write the section in local coordinates as $\vec{X}_{\varphi}(x)=$ $\left.\vec{X}^{i}(x) \partial_{i}\right|_{\varphi(x)}$. Vector fields for $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ are therefore Bastiani smooth sections $\vec{X}: \varphi \rightarrow X_{\varphi}$ of the tangent bundle $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$. We will use Roman letters, e.g., $(s, u, \ldots)$ to denote distributional sections in $\Gamma^{-\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$.

Finally, we recall that we can always choose a connection on $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $B$ ), that is, a fiber respecting splitting of $T T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ into horizontal and vertical part. This induces a notion of covariant derivative which is intrinsic
and helps provide a chart independent classification for certain classes of functionals (c.f. Definition 3.5). Such a connection, as detailed in (91) and (92), can be always induced via a connection $\Gamma$ on the fiber $F$ of $B$ by setting

$$
\left.\Gamma_{\varphi}(\vec{X}, \vec{Y})(x) \doteq \widetilde{\Gamma}_{j k}^{i}(\varphi(x)) \vec{X}_{\varphi}^{j}(x) \vec{Y}_{\varphi}^{k}(x) \partial_{i}\right|_{\varphi(x)}
$$

## 3. Observables

By functional, we mean a smooth mapping

$$
F: \mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}
$$

where $\mathcal{U}$ is an open set in the $C O$-topology generated by (80). Since smoothness is tested on ultralocal charts, a functional $F$ is smooth if and only if, given any ultralocal atlas $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right\}_{\varphi \in \mathcal{U}}$ its localization

$$
\begin{equation*}
F_{\varphi} \doteq F \circ u_{\varphi}^{-1}: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

is smooth for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ in the sense of Definition A.4.
The first notion we introduce is the spacetime support of a functional. The idea is to follow the definition of support given in [9] and account for the lack of linear structure on the fibers of the configuration bundle $B$.

Definition 3.1. Let $F$ be a functional over $\mathcal{U}, C O$-open, then its support is the closure in $M$ of the subset $x \in M$ such that for all $V \subset M$ open neighborhood of $x$, there is $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}, \vec{X}_{\varphi} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ having $\operatorname{supp}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right) \subset V$, for which $F_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right) \neq F_{\varphi}(0)$. The set of functionals over $\mathcal{U}$ with compact spacetime support will be denoted by $\mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ and its elements called observables.

Let us display some examples of functionals. Given $\alpha \in C^{\infty}(B, \mathbb{R})$, consider

$$
F_{\alpha}: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: \varphi \mapsto F_{\alpha}(\varphi) \doteq \begin{cases}\frac{1}{1+\sup _{M}(\alpha(\varphi))} \alpha(\varphi) \text { bounded }  \tag{7}\\ 0 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

If $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$ and $\lambda \in \Omega_{m}\left(J^{r} B\right)$ define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{f, \lambda}: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: \varphi \mapsto \mathcal{L}_{f, \lambda}(\varphi) \doteq \int_{M} f(x) j^{r} \varphi^{*} \lambda(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

On the other hand if $f, \lambda$ are as above and $\chi: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with $0 \leq \chi \leq 1$, $\chi(t)=1 \forall|t| \leq 1 / 2$ and $\chi(t)=0 \forall|t| \geq 1 / 2$ define

$$
\begin{equation*}
G_{f, \lambda, \chi}: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}: \varphi \mapsto G_{f, \lambda, \chi}(\varphi) \doteq e^{1-\chi\left(\left(\mathcal{L}_{f, \lambda}(\varphi)\right)^{2}\right)} \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can endow $\mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ with the following operations

$$
\begin{array}{r}
(F, G) \mapsto(F+G)(\varphi) \doteq F(\varphi)+G(\varphi) \\
(\alpha \in \mathbb{R}, F) \mapsto(\alpha F)(\varphi) \doteq \alpha F(\varphi) \\
(F, G) \mapsto(F \cdot G)(\varphi) \doteq F(\varphi) G(\varphi) \\
F \mapsto F^{*}, F^{*}(\varphi) \doteq F(\varphi)^{2} \tag{13}
\end{array}
$$

It can be shown that those operation preserve the compactness of the support, turning $\mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ into a commutative algebra with unit where the unit element is given by $\varphi \mapsto 1 \in \mathbb{R}$. That involution and scalar multiplication are support preserving is trivial, to see that for multiplication and sum we use

Lemma 3.2. Let $F, G$ be functionals over $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) C O$-open subset, then
(i) $\operatorname{supp}(F+G) \subset \operatorname{supp}(F) \cup \operatorname{supp}(G)$,
(ii) $\operatorname{supp}(F \cdot G) \subset \operatorname{supp}(F) \cup \operatorname{supp}(G)$.

Notice that the more restrictive version of (ii) with the intersection of domains does not hold in general, this can be checked by taking the constant functional $G(\varphi) \equiv 1 \in \mathbb{R} \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{U}$, then $\operatorname{supp}(G)=\emptyset$ while $\operatorname{supp}(F+G)$, $\operatorname{supp}(F \cdot G)=\operatorname{supp}(F)$.
Proof. Suppose that $x \notin \operatorname{supp}(F) \cup \operatorname{supp}(G)$, then there is an open neighborhood $V$ of $x$ such that for any $X \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow V B)$ with $\operatorname{supp}(X) \subset V$, and any $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ we have $(F+G)_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)=F_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)+G_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)=F_{\varphi}(0)+G_{\varphi}(0)$, so $x \notin \operatorname{supp}(F+G)$. The other follows analogously.

Definition 3.3. Let $\mathcal{U}$ be $C O$-open, a functional $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ is differentiable of order $k$ at $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ if for all $0 \leq j \leq k$ the functionals $d^{j} F_{\varphi}[0]$ : $\otimes^{j}\left(\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}:\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{j}\right) \mapsto d^{j} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{j}\right)$ are linear and continuous with

$$
\begin{aligned}
d^{j} F_{\varphi}\left[u_{\varphi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{j}\right) & \left.\doteq \frac{\mathrm{d}^{j}}{\mathrm{~d} t_{1} \ldots \mathrm{~d} t_{j}}\right|_{t_{1}=\cdots=t_{j}=0} F_{\varphi}\left(t_{1} \vec{X}_{1}+\cdots+t_{j} \vec{X}_{j}\right) \\
& =\left\langle F_{\varphi}^{(j)}[0], \vec{X}_{1} \otimes \cdots \otimes \vec{X}_{j}\right\rangle
\end{aligned}
$$

If $F$ is differentiable of order $k$ at each $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$, we say that $F$ is differentiable of order $k$ in $\mathcal{U}$. Whenever $F$ is differentiable of order $k$ in $\mathcal{U}$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$, we say that $F$ is smooth and denote the set of smooth functionals as $\mathcal{F}_{0}(B, \mathcal{U})$.

Since $F$ is Bastiani smooth, $d^{j} F_{\varphi}[0]$ is continuous, therefore $d^{j} F_{\varphi}[0] \in$ $\Gamma^{-\infty}\left(M^{j} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{j} \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ and by Schwartz kernel theorem, we can represent it as an integral kernel $F_{\varphi}^{(j)}[0]$ which we write as

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle F_{\varphi}^{(j)}[0], \vec{X}_{1} \otimes \cdots \otimes \vec{X}_{j}\right\rangle= & \int_{M^{j}} f_{\varphi}^{(j)}[0]_{i_{1} \cdots i_{j}}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{j}\right) \vec{X}_{1}^{i_{1}}\left(x_{1}\right) \cdots \\
& \vec{X}_{j}^{i_{j}}\left(x_{j}\right) d \mu_{g}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{j}\right), \tag{14}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\vec{X}_{p}=\left.\vec{X}_{p}^{i_{p}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y^{i p}}\right|_{y=\varphi(x)} \in T_{\varphi} \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$. We stress that repeated indices denote summation of vector components as usual with Einstein notation.

[^1]When $F$ is smooth, the condition of Definition 3.3 is independent from the chart we use to evaluate the B differential: Suppose we take charts $\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right)$, $\left(\mathcal{U}_{\psi}, u_{\psi}\right)$ with $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}_{\psi}$, then by Faà di Bruno's formula

$$
\begin{align*}
& d^{j} F_{\psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{j}\right) \\
& =\sum_{\pi \in \mathscr{P}(\{1, \ldots, j\})} F_{\varphi}^{|\pi|}[0]\left(d^{\left|I_{1}\right|} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\bigotimes_{i \in I_{1}} \vec{X}_{i}\right), \ldots,\right. \\
& \left.\quad d^{\left|I_{|\pi|}\right|} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\bigotimes_{i^{\prime} \in I_{|\pi|}} \vec{X}_{i^{\prime}}\right)\right), \tag{15}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\pi$ is a partition of $\{1, \ldots, j\}$ into $|\pi|$ smaller subsets $I_{1}, \ldots, I_{|\pi|}$ and we denote by $u_{\varphi \psi}$ the transition function $u_{\varphi} \circ u_{\psi}^{-1}$. We immediately see that the right-hand side is Bastiani smooth by the smoothness of the transition function, and therefore, the left-hand side ought to be Bastiani smooth as well. Incidentally, the same kind of reasoning shows Definition 3.3 is independent from the ultralocal atlas used for practical calculations.

Although this is enough to ensure Bastiani differentiability, in the sequel we shall introduce a connection on the bundle $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $B$ ) so that (15) can be written as an equivalence between two single terms involving the covariant derivatives. In particular, as explained in (91) and (92), we will choose a smooth connection $\Gamma$ on the typical fiber $F$ of the bundle $B$, the latter will induce a linear connection $\varphi^{*} \Gamma$ on the vector bundle $M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B$, and, in turn, a connection on $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$

$$
\begin{align*}
\Gamma_{\varphi}: & \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \\
& \left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}, \vec{Y}_{\varphi}\right) \mapsto \Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}, \vec{Y}_{\varphi}\right), \\
\quad & \Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}^{\prime}, \vec{Y}\right)(x)=\left.\Gamma(\varphi(x))_{j k}^{i} \vec{X}_{\varphi}^{j}(x) \vec{Y}_{\varphi}^{k}(x) \partial_{i}\right|_{\varphi(x)} ; \tag{16}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\left.\vec{X}^{j} \partial_{j}\right|_{\varphi},\left.\vec{Y}_{\varphi}^{k} \partial_{k}\right|_{\varphi}$ are the expressions in local coordinates of $\vec{X}_{\varphi}, \vec{Y}_{\varphi} \in$ $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$. Armed with (16) we can define the notion of covariant differential recursively setting

$$
\begin{align*}
& \nabla^{1} F_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X}) \doteq \mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}(\vec{X}) \\
& \nabla^{n} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{n}\right) \doteq F_{\varphi}^{(n)}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{n}\right) \\
& \quad+\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{n!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{P}(n)} \nabla^{n-1} F_{\varphi}\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}, \vec{X}_{\sigma(n)}\right), \vec{X}_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots,{\overrightarrow{\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}}}, \ldots \vec{X}_{\sigma(n-1)}\right), \tag{17}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathcal{P}(n)$ denotes the set of permutations of $n$ elements. In this way, we can intrinsically extend properties of iterated derivatives, which are ultralocal chart dependent, to the whole manifold. The price we pay is that, a priori, the property might depend on the connection chosen.

Lemma 3.4. Let $\mathcal{U}$ be a $C O$-open subset such that for all $\varphi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, $u_{\varphi}\left(\mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right)$ is convex. If $F: \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ a differentiable functional of order one,
then

$$
\operatorname{supp}(F)=\overline{\bigcup_{\varphi \in \mathcal{U}} \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]\right)}
$$

Proof. Suppose that $x \in \operatorname{supp}(F)$, then for all open neighborhoods $V$ of $x$ there is $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ and $\vec{X}_{\varphi} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ with $\operatorname{supp}(\vec{X}) \subset V$ having $F_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right) \neq$ $F_{\varphi}(0)$, using the convexity of $u_{\varphi}\left(\mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right)$ and the fundamental theorem of calculus we obtain

$$
F_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)-F_{\varphi}(0)=\int_{0}^{1} F_{\varphi}^{(1)}\left[\lambda \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right) \mathrm{d} \lambda \neq 0
$$

Thus, there is some $\lambda_{0} \in(0,1)$ for which the integrand is not zero; setting $\psi=u_{\varphi}^{-1}\left(\lambda_{0} \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)$, we obtain

$$
\mathrm{d} F_{\psi}[0]\left(d^{1} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[\lambda_{0} \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)\right) \neq 0
$$

On the other hand, if $x \in \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]\right)$ for some $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$, then there is $\vec{X}_{\varphi} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ having $\vec{X}_{\varphi}(x) \neq \overrightarrow{0}$ for which $\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right) \neq 0$, as a result, choosing $\epsilon$ small enough,

$$
F_{\varphi}\left(\epsilon \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)=F_{\varphi}(0)+\int_{0}^{\epsilon} F_{\varphi}^{(1)}\left[\lambda \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right) \mathrm{d} \lambda \neq F_{\varphi}(0)
$$

Definition 3.5. Let $\mathcal{U}$ be $C O$-open. We select the following classes of $\mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$.
(i) Regular Functionals: the subset of functionals $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ such that for each $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$, the integral kernel

$$
\begin{aligned}
\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right)= & \int_{M^{k}} \nabla^{k} f_{\varphi}[0]\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right) \vec{X}_{1}\left(x_{1}\right) \cdots \\
& \vec{X}_{k}\left(x_{k}\right) d \mu_{g}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

associated with $\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]$, has $\nabla^{k} f_{\varphi}[0] \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B^{\prime}\right)\right)$; we denote this set by $\mathcal{F}_{\text {reg }}(B, \mathcal{U})$.
(ii) Local Functionals: the subset of functionals $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ such that for each $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}, \operatorname{supp}\left(\nabla^{2} F_{\varphi}[0]\right) \subset \triangle_{2}(M)=\{(x, x) \in M \times M\}$; we denote this set by $\mathcal{F}_{\text {loc }}(B, \mathcal{U})$.
(iii) Microlocal Functionals: the subset of functionals $F \in \mathcal{F}_{l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ such that the integral kernel associated with $\nabla^{1} F_{\varphi}[0] \equiv \mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]$ has $f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0] \in$ $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)^{\prime}\right)$ for each $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$; we denote this set by $\mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$.

Using the Schwartz kernel theorem, we can equivalently define microlocal functionals by requiring $\left\{F \in \mathcal{F}_{l o c}(B, \mathcal{U}): \operatorname{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]\right)=\emptyset \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{U}\right\}$. Other authors also add further requirements: For example, in [6] microlocal functionals have the additional property that given any $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ there exists an open neighborhood $\mathcal{V} \ni \varphi$ in which $f_{\varphi^{\prime}}^{(1)}[0] \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)^{\prime}\right)$ depends on the $k$ th-order jet of $\varphi^{\prime}$ for all $\varphi^{\prime} \in \mathcal{V}$ and some $k \in \mathbb{N}$. We choose to give a somewhat more general description which, however, will
turn out to be almost equivalent by Proposition 3.13. Finally, we stress that the definition of local functionals together with Lemma 3.4 shows that that $\operatorname{supp}\left(\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\right) \subset \Delta_{k}(M) \equiv\left\{(x, \ldots, x) \in M^{k}: x \in M\right\}$ for each $k \in \mathbb{N}$.

As remarked earlier, writing differentials with a connection does yield a definition which is independent from the ultralocal chart chosen to perform the calculations; however, we have to check that Definition 3.5 is independent from the chosen connection.
Lemma 3.6. Suppose that $\Phi, \widehat{\Phi}$ are two connections on $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ according to (91). Then, the definition of regular (resp. local, microlocal) functionals does not depend on the chosen connection.
Proof. Denote by $\nabla, \widehat{\nabla}$ the covariant derivatives induced by $\Phi, \widehat{\Phi}$, respectively. If $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ is local with respect to the second connection,

$$
\left(\nabla^{2} F_{\varphi}-\widehat{\nabla}^{2} F_{\varphi}\right)[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)=\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)-\widehat{\Gamma}_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)\right) .
$$

Due to linearity of the connection in both arguments, when the two sections $\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}$ have disjoint support, the resulting vector field is identically zero, so that by linearity of $\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0](\cdot)$ the expression is zero and locality is preserved. Moreover, since $\nabla^{1} F_{\varphi}[0] \equiv \mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]$, we immediately obtain that microlocality is independent as well. Regular functionals do not depend on the connection used to perform calculations either: This is easily seen by induction. The case $k=1$ is trivial; for arbitrary $k$ one simply notes that $\left(\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}-\widehat{\nabla}^{k} F_{\varphi}\right)[0](\ldots)$ depends on terms of order $l \leq k-1$ and applies the induction hypothesis.

We stress that in particular cases, such as when $B=M \times \mathbb{R}, T C^{\infty}(M) \simeq$ $C^{\infty}(M) \times C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$, we are allowed to choose a trivial connection, in which case the differential and the covariant derivative coincide. It is also possible to formulate Definition 3.5 in terms of differentials instead of covariant derivatives, and then, the above arguments can be used backward to show that regular and local functionals are intrinsic.

If we go back to the examples of functionals given earlier, we find that (7) does not belong to any class, while (9) is a regular functional that, however, fails to be local. If $D \subset M$ is a compact subset and $\chi_{D}$ its characteristic function, then

$$
\varphi \mapsto \mathcal{L}_{\chi_{D}, \lambda}(\varphi) \doteq \int_{M} \chi_{D}(x) \lambda\left(j^{r} \varphi\right)(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x)
$$

is a local functional which, however, is not microlocal due to the possible singularities localized in the boundary of $D$. Finally, we claim that (8) is a microlocal functional. To see it, let us consider a particular example where $r=1$,

$$
\mathcal{L}_{f, \lambda}(\varphi)=\int_{M} f \cdot j^{1} \varphi^{*} \lambda=\int_{M} f(x) \lambda\left(j^{1} \varphi\right)(x) d \mu_{g}(x)
$$

taking the first derivative and integrating by parts yield

$$
\begin{equation*}
d \mathcal{L}_{f, \lambda, \varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)=\int_{M} f(x)\left\{\frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial y^{i}}-d_{\mu}\left(\frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial y_{\mu}^{i}}\right)\right\}(x) X_{\varphi}^{i}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \tag{18}
\end{equation*}
$$

and setting

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lambda_{f, \varphi}^{(1)}[0](x) \doteq f(x)\left\{\frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial y^{i}}-d_{\mu}\left(\frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial y_{\mu}^{i}}\right)\right\}(x) d y^{i} \wedge \mathrm{~d} \mu_{g}(x), \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

we see that the integral kernel of the first derivative in $\varphi$ of (8), $\lambda_{f, \varphi}^{(1)}[0]$, belongs to $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$. For generic orders $r \neq 1$, multiple integration by parts will yield the desired result; for details on those calculations, see [19, Chapter 6]. This last example is important because it shows that functionals obtained by integration of pullbacks of $m$-forms $\lambda$ are microlocal. One could ask whether the converse can hold, i.e., if all microlocal functionals have this form; this matter will be further analyzed in Proposition 3.13.

Definition 3.7. Let $\mathcal{U}$ be $C O$-open, a functional $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ is called:
(i) $\varphi_{0}$-additive if for all $\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{-1} \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}} \cap \mathcal{U}$ having $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \cap \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)=$ $\emptyset$, setting $\vec{X}_{j}=u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{j}\right), j=1,-1$, we have ${ }^{2}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}+\vec{X}_{-1}\right)=F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)-F_{\varphi_{0}}(0)+F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{-1}\right) . \tag{20}
\end{equation*}
$$

(ii) additive if for all $\varphi_{j} \in \mathcal{U}, j=1,0,-1$, with $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \cap \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)=$ $\emptyset$, setting

$$
\varphi=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\varphi_{1} \text { in } \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)^{c} \\
\varphi_{-1} \text { in } \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right)^{c}
\end{array}\right.
$$

we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{1}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{-1}\right) . \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

We remark that $(i i)$ is equivalent to the definition of additivity present in [8]. Before the proof of the equivalence of those two relations, we prove a technical lemma.

Lemma 3.8. Let $\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{0}, \varphi_{-1} \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ have $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \operatorname{Supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)=$ $\emptyset$, then there exist $n \in \mathbb{N}$, a finite family of sections

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{\varphi_{(k, l)}\right\}_{k, l \in\{1, \ldots, n\}} \tag{22}
\end{equation*}
$$

for which the following conditions holds:
(a) For each $k, l \in \mathbb{N}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{\varphi_{(k-1, l-1)}, \varphi_{(k, l-1)}, \varphi_{(k-1, l)}, \varphi_{(k+1, l)}, \varphi_{(k, l+1)}, \varphi_{(k+1, l+1)}\right\} \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{(k, l)}} \tag{23}
\end{equation*}
$$

(b) Moreover, for each $k, l \in \mathbb{N}$ we can define elements $\vec{X}_{k}, \vec{Y}_{l} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ .*VB), where

$$
\begin{equation*}
\vec{X}_{k} \doteq \widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi_{(k-1, l)}}^{-1}\left(\varphi_{(k, l)}\right), \tag{24}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^2]\[

$$
\begin{equation*}
\vec{Y}_{l} \doteq \widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi_{(k, l-1)}}^{-1}\left(\varphi_{(k, l)}\right) ; \tag{25}
\end{equation*}
$$

\]

whose exponential flows generate all the above sections:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \varphi_{1}=\widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{n}\right) \circ \cdots \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right) \circ \varphi_{0} \equiv \varphi_{(n, 0)} ; \\
& \varphi_{-1}=\widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{Y}_{n}\right) \circ \cdots \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{Y}_{1}\right) \circ \varphi_{0} \equiv \varphi_{(0, n)}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\varphi=\widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{n}\right) \circ \cdots \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right) \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{Y}_{n}\right) \circ \cdots \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{Y}_{1}\right) \circ \varphi_{0}
$$

Proof. We are considering $\varphi_{0}$ as a background section, and then, application of a number of exponential flows of the above fields will generate new sections interpolating between $\varphi_{0}$ and $\varphi, \varphi_{1}, \varphi_{-1}$, such that each section in the interpolation procedure has the adjacent sections in the same chart as described in (23). For a pair of generic sections, this is not trivial; however, due to the requirement of mutual compact support between sections, our case is special. Due to the relative compact support of $\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{-1}$ with respect to $\varphi_{0}$, let $K$ be any compact containing the compact subsets $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right), \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)$. Since $B$ is itself a paracompact manifold, it admits an exhaustion by compact subsets and a Riemannian metric compatible with the fibered structure. The exponential mapping exp of this metric will have a positive injective radius throughout any compact subset of $B$. Thus, let $H$ be any compact subset of B containing the bounded subset

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{b \in & \pi^{-1}(K) \subset B: \sup _{x \in K} d\left(\varphi_{0}(x), b\right) \\
& \left.<2 \max \left(\sup _{x \in K} d\left(\varphi_{0}(x), \varphi_{1}(x)\right), \sup _{x \in K} d\left(\varphi_{0}(x), \varphi_{-1}(x)\right)\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $d$ is the distance induced by the metric chosen. Let $\delta>0$ be the injective radius of the metric on the compact $H$. If $r=\max \left(\sup _{x \in K} d\left(\varphi_{0}(x), \varphi_{1}(x)\right)\right.$, $\left.\sup _{x \in K} d\left(\varphi_{0}(x), \varphi_{-1}(x)\right)\right)$, there will be some finite $n \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $n \delta<r<$ $(n+1) \delta$, and thus, we can select a finite family of sections $\left\{\varphi_{(k, l)}\right\}_{k, l=1, \ldots, n}$ interpolating between $\varphi_{0}=\varphi_{(0,0)}$ and $\varphi_{1}=\varphi_{(n, 0)}, \varphi_{-1}=\varphi_{(0, n)}, \varphi=\varphi_{(n, n)}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\left|k-k^{\prime}\right|-1\right) \frac{\delta}{2}+\left(\left|l-l^{\prime}\right|-1\right) \frac{\delta}{2} & <\sup _{x \in K} \mathrm{~d}\left(\varphi_{(k, l)}(x), \varphi_{\left(k^{\prime}, l^{\prime}\right)}(x)\right) \\
& <\left(\left|k-k^{\prime}\right|\right) \frac{\delta}{2}+\left(\left|l-l^{\prime}\right|\right) \frac{\delta}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

This property ensures that we are interpolating in the right direction; that is, as $k$ (resp. $l$ ) grows, new sections are nearer to $\varphi_{1}$ (resp. $\varphi_{-1}$ ) and further away from $\varphi_{0}$. Eventually modifying $\exp$ to $\widetilde{\exp }$ as done in (90), set

$$
\begin{aligned}
\vec{X}_{(k, l)} & \doteq \widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi_{(k-1, l)}}^{-1}\left(\varphi_{(k, l)}\right) \\
\vec{Y}_{(k, l)} & \doteq \widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi_{(k, l-1)}}^{-1}\left(\varphi_{(k, l)}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

We claim that those are the vector fields interpolating between sections. They are always well defined because, by construction, we choose adjacent sections
to be separated by a distance where $\widetilde{\exp }$ is still a diffeomorphism. Due to the mutual disjoint support of $\varphi_{1}$ and $\varphi_{-1}$, we can identify $\vec{X}_{(k, l)}$ (resp. $\left.\vec{Y}_{(k, l)}\right)$ with each other $\vec{X}_{\left(k, l^{\prime}\right)}\left(\right.$ resp. $\left.\vec{Y}_{\left(k^{\prime}, l\right)}\right)$ for all $\leq l, l^{\prime} \leq n$ (resp. $\leq k, k^{\prime} \leq n$ ); therefore, it is justified to use one index to denote the vector fields as done in (24) and (25). Moreover, for each $k, l \in \mathbb{N}$, we have

$$
\widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{k}\right) \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{Y}_{l}\right)=\widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{Y}_{l}\right) \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{k}\right) ;
$$

which provides a uniquely defined section $\varphi$.
Proposition 3.9. Let $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})$, then the following statements are equivalent:
(i) $F$ is additive;
(ii) $F$ is $\varphi_{0}$-additive for all $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$;
(iii) $F \in \mathcal{F}_{\text {loc }}(B, \mathcal{U})$.

Proof. Let us start proving the equivalence between $(i)$ and (ii).
$(i) \Rightarrow(i i)$ If $\varphi_{j} \in \mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}$ with $j=1,0,-1$ are as in (ii) above, take $\vec{X}_{j}$ such that $u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{X}_{j}\right)=\varphi_{j}$. Writing (21) in terms of $F_{\varphi_{0}}$ yields (20).
$(i i) \Rightarrow(i)$ Let us take sections $\varphi_{j}$ with $j=1,0,-1$ such that $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \cap$ $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)=\emptyset$, combining Lemma 3.8 with $\varphi$-additivity for each section yields

$$
\begin{aligned}
F(\varphi)= & F_{\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}}\left(\vec{X}_{n}+\vec{Y}_{n}\right) \\
= & F_{\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}}\left(\vec{X}_{n}\right)+F_{\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}}\left(\vec{Y}_{n}\right)-F_{\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}}(0) \\
= & F\left(\varphi_{(n, n-2)}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-1, n-2)}\right) \\
& +F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n)}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n-1)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-1, n-1)}\right) \\
= & F\left(\varphi_{(n, n-2)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-1, n-2)}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n)}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n-1)}\right) \\
& +F\left(\varphi_{(n-1, n-2)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n-2)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n-1)}\right) \\
= & F\left(\varphi_{(n, n-2)}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(n-2, n-2)}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Repeating the above argument an extra $n-2$ times, we arrive at

$$
F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{(n, 0)}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{(0, n)}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{(0,0)}\right) \equiv F\left(\varphi_{1}\right)+F\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)-F\left(\varphi_{0}\right) .
$$

We conclude proving that (ii) and (iii) are equivalent.
(iii) $\Rightarrow(i i)$ Take $\varphi_{j}, \vec{X}_{j} \doteq u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{j}\right)$, with $j=1,0,-1$ as in (i) Definition 3.7. Then,

$$
\begin{gathered}
F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}+\vec{X}_{-1}\right)-F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)+F_{\varphi_{0}}(0)-F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{-1}\right) \\
=\int_{0}^{1} \frac{\mathrm{~d}}{\mathrm{~d} t}\left(F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}+t \vec{X}_{-1}\right)-F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(t \vec{X}_{-1}\right)\right) \mathrm{d} t \\
=\int_{0}^{1} \frac{\mathrm{~d}}{\mathrm{~d} t}\left(\int_{0}^{1} \frac{\mathrm{~d}}{\mathrm{~d} h} F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(h \vec{X}_{1}+t \vec{X}_{-1}\right) \mathrm{d} h\right) \mathrm{d} t \\
=\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d}^{2} F \varphi_{0}\left[h \vec{X}_{1}+t \vec{X}_{-1}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{-1}\right) \mathrm{d} h \mathrm{~d} t
\end{gathered}
$$

By locality, we have that $\operatorname{supp}\left(\mathrm{d}^{2} F \varphi_{0}\right) \subset \triangle_{2} M$; however, $\operatorname{supp}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right) \cap \operatorname{supp}\left(\vec{X}_{-1}\right)$ $=\emptyset$ implying that the integrand on the right-hand side of the above equation is identically zero.
(ii) $\Rightarrow$ (iii) Fix any $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$, consider two vector fields $\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{-1} \in$ $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi_{0}^{*} V B\right)$ such that $\operatorname{supp}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right) \cap \operatorname{supp}\left(\vec{X}_{-1}\right)=\emptyset$. Additionally, let $\varphi_{j} \doteq u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{X}_{j}\right)$ for $j=1,-1$. As a result, $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \cap \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{-1}\right)=\emptyset$. By direct computation, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{\varphi_{0}}^{(2)}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{-1}\right) & =\left.\frac{\mathrm{d}^{2}}{\mathrm{~d} t_{1} \mathrm{~d} t_{2}}\right|_{t_{1}=t_{2}=0} F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(t_{1} \vec{X}_{1}+t_{2} \vec{X}_{-1}\right) \\
& =\left.\frac{\mathrm{d}^{2}}{\mathrm{~d} t_{1} \mathrm{~d} t_{2}}\right|_{t_{1}=t_{2}=0}\left(F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(t_{1} \vec{X}_{1}\right)-F_{\varphi_{0}}(0)+F_{\varphi_{0}}\left(t_{2} \vec{X}_{-1}\right)\right) \equiv 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

As a result, we have shown that locality and additivity are consistent concepts in a broader generality than done in [9]. Of course, additivity strongly relates to Bogoliubov's formula for S-matrices, and therefore, we expect that as long as we can formulate different concepts consistently, those must be equivalent formulations. We also mention that when the exponential map used to construct ultralocal charts is a global diffeomorphism, then additivity and $\varphi$ additivity become trivially equivalent since the chart can be enlarged to $\mathcal{V}_{\varphi} \equiv\left\{\psi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B): \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi}(\psi) \subset M\right.$ is compact $\}$.
Remark 3.10. The ultralocal notion of additivity, i.e., ( $i$ ) in Definition 3.7, is independent from the ultralocal chart: Suppose that $F$ is $\varphi_{0}$-additive in $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}, u_{\varphi_{0}}\right\}$, take another chart $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime}, u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime}\right\}$ such that $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \neq \emptyset$, set $\vec{X}_{j}=$ $u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{j}\right), \vec{Y}_{j}=u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime}\left(\varphi_{j}\right)$, for $j=1,-1$, we have ${ }^{3}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime-1}\left(\vec{Y}_{1}+\vec{Y}_{-1}\right) & =F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1} \circ u_{\varphi_{0}} \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime-1}\left(\vec{Y}_{1}+\vec{Y}_{-1}\right)=F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{X}_{1}+\vec{X}_{-1}\right) \\
& =F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)-F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}(0)+F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{X}_{-1}\right) \\
& =F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{Y}_{1}\right)-F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime-1}(0)+F \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{-1}\left(\vec{Y}_{-1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $u_{\varphi_{0}} \circ u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime-1}\left(\vec{Y}_{1}+\vec{Y}_{-1}\right)=\vec{X}_{1}+\vec{X}_{-1}$ is due to the fact that the two vector fields have mutually disjoint supports. We then see that $\varphi_{0}$-additivity does not depend upon the chosen chart.
Remark 3.11. Functionals are generally defined in $C O$-open subsets instead of more general Whitney open sets since we can always extend them from $W O^{\infty}$-open domains to a $C O$-open subsets. To wit, suppose $F: \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is a smooth functional with compact spacetime support, then consider the function $\chi \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$ having $0 \leq \chi \leq 1, \chi \equiv 1$ inside $K \supset \operatorname{supp}(F)$ and, given any $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$, define

$$
\begin{equation*}
i_{\chi, \varphi_{0}}: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \mathcal{V}_{\varphi_{0}}, \quad \widetilde{\psi} \mapsto \psi \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^3]The mapping can be constructed using with Lemma 3.8: Starting with $\varphi_{0}$, we can modify the latter inside $K$ so that $\left.\widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{n}\right) \circ \cdots \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right) \varphi_{0}\right|_{K}=\left.\widetilde{\psi}\right|_{K}$, then setting $\psi=\widetilde{\exp }\left(\chi \vec{X}_{n}\right) \circ \cdots \circ \widetilde{\exp }\left(\chi \vec{X}_{1}\right) \varphi_{0}$, we have that $\psi=\widetilde{\psi}$ inside $\operatorname{supp}(F), \psi=\varphi_{0}$ outside $K . i_{\chi, \varphi_{0}}$ is a continuous and smooth mapping, and when $\mathcal{U}$ is a $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ open neighborhood of $\varphi_{0}, i_{\chi}^{-1}, \varphi_{0}(\mathcal{U})$ is a $C O$-open. Then, we can seamlessly extend the functional $F$ to $\widetilde{F}: \widetilde{\mathcal{U}} \equiv \cup_{\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}} i_{\chi, \varphi_{0}}^{-1}(\mathcal{U}) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. The functional will remain smooth, and all its derivatives will not be affected by the cutoff function $\chi$.

We now give the characterization of microlocality; we will find that, contrary to additivity, the latter representation will be limited to a chart domain, in the sense that the functional can be represented as an integral provided we shrink its domain to a chart, and this representation, however, will not be independent from the chosen chart.

We recall that a mapping $T: U \subset X \rightarrow Y$ between locally convex spaces is locally bornological if for any $x \in X$ there is a neighborhood $V \ni x$ contained in $U$ such that $\left.T\right|_{V}$ maps bounded subsets of $V$ into bounded subsets of $Y$. From this definition, it follows a technical result:

Lemma 3.12. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open, then a smooth, spacetime compactly supported functional $F$ satisfies: $d F: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes\right.$ $\left.\Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ is Bastiani smooth if and only if it is locally bornological.

Sketch of a proof. The proof of this result when $B=M \times \mathbb{R}$ can be found in [9, Lemma 2.6]. Since we are allowing for a bit more generality (i.e., we are considering distributional sections of the bundle $\varphi^{*} V B \rightarrow M$ ), we will just highlight the minor changes to the argument presented in the aforementioned Lemma 2.6. From Bastiani smoothness of $F$, we can see $F^{(1)}$ as a Bastiani smooth mapping $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$; combining the support property of $F$ with the fact that it is microlocal, we obtain that $F^{(1)}$ can be viewed as a mapping $T: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \Gamma_{K}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ for some compact subset $K$ of $M$. To prove the lemma, it is enough to show that $T$ is Bastiani smooth if and only if it is locally bornological. Necessity follows from the fact that composing $T$ with (Bastiani smooth) chart mappings yields a Bastiani smooth, hence continuous, mapping $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{K}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$. Both spaces are semi-Montel, i.e., every bounded subset is relatively compact. Thus, let $W \subset \bar{W} \subset V \subset u_{\varphi}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right)$, with $\bar{W}$ bounded, then $T(\bar{W})$ is compact, hence bounded, due to continuity of $F$. As a result $\left.T\right|_{V}$ is locally bornological. The sufficiency condition is guaranteed if,

- given any compact subset $K \subset M$ and a finite cover of $K$ of the form $\psi_{\alpha}^{-1}(Q)$ where $Q \subset \mathbb{R}^{n}$ is the open $m$-cube and $\psi_{\alpha}$ are the charts of $M$;
- given any partition of unity $f_{\alpha}$ of the above cover, the induced conveniently smooth ${ }^{4}$ mappings $T_{\alpha}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \mathcal{E}^{\prime}(Q ; V), \quad \varphi \mapsto\left(\psi_{\alpha}\right)_{*}\left(f_{\alpha} T(\varphi)\right)$, where $V \simeq \mathbb{R}^{d}$ is the typical fiber of the bundle $\varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M) \rightarrow M$,

[^4]can be equivalently seen as conveniently smooth mappings $T_{\alpha}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{D}(Q ; V)$.

By hypothesis, we know that $T_{\alpha}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \mathcal{D}(Q ; V)$ is locally bornological, to complete the proof we note that each projection mapping $\pi_{i}: V \rightarrow \mathbb{R}, i=$ $1, \ldots, n$, induces continuous and also bounded mappings $\left(\pi_{i}\right)_{*}: \mathcal{D}(Q ; V) \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{D}(Q)$. Thus, by claims (i), (ii) in the proof of Lemma 2.6 in [9], each $\left(\pi_{i}\right)_{*} T_{\alpha}$ : $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \mathcal{D}(Q)$, which remains locally bornological, maps smooth curves of $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$ to smooth curves of $\mathcal{D}(Q)$ implying that $T_{\alpha}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \rightarrow \mathcal{D}(Q ; V)$ is convenient smooth as well for any $\alpha$.

Proposition 3.13. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open and $F \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$, then $f^{(1)}: \mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \ni \varphi \mapsto f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0] \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ is locally bornological if and only if for each $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}} \subset \mathcal{U}$ there is a m-form $\lambda_{F, \varphi_{0}} \equiv$ $\lambda_{F, 0}$ with $\lambda_{F, 0}\left(j^{\infty} \varphi\right)$ having compact support for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)+\int_{M}\left(j_{x}^{r} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 0} \tag{27}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Suppose $F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)+\int_{M}\left(j^{r} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 0}$ for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}$, we evaluate $\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]$ and find that its integral kernel may always be recast in the form

$$
f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0](x)=e_{i}\left[\lambda, \varphi_{0}\right]\left(j_{x}^{2 r} \varphi\right) d y^{i} \otimes \mathrm{~d} \mu_{g}(x)
$$

where $e_{i}\left[\lambda, F, \varphi_{0}\right] d y^{i} \otimes \mathrm{~d} \mu_{g}: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ are the Euler-Lagrange equations associated with $\lambda_{F, \varphi_{0}}$ evaluated at some field configuration. Using the ultralocal differential structure of the source space, and keeping in mind that $e_{i}[\lambda, F]: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}} \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ is an operator of bounded order, we can apply Theorem B. 14 and by Lemma 3.12 to get that $f^{(1)}$ is locally bornological.

Conversely suppose that $f^{(1)}$ is locally bornological, by Lemma 3.12 it is Bastiani smooth as a mapping as well. Fix $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$ and call $\vec{X}=u_{\varphi_{0}}(\varphi)$, by microlocality combined with Schwartz kernel theorem,

$$
\begin{aligned}
F(\varphi)-F\left(\varphi_{0}\right) & =F_{\varphi_{0}}(\vec{X})-F_{\varphi_{0}}(0) \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d} F_{\varphi_{0}}[t \vec{X}](\vec{X}) \mathrm{d} t=\int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d} t \int_{M} f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}[t \vec{X}](\vec{X})
\end{aligned}
$$

Applying the Fubini-Tonelli theorem to exchange the integrals in the above relation yields our candidate for $j^{r} \varphi^{*} \lambda_{F, 0}$ : the $m$-form $x \mapsto \theta[\varphi](x) \equiv \int_{0}^{1} f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}[t \vec{X}]$ $(\vec{X})(x) \mathrm{d} t$. We have to show that this element depends at most on $j_{x}^{r} \varphi$. Notice that, a priori, $\theta[\varphi](x)$ might not depend on $j_{x}^{r} \varphi$, however, we can say that if $\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{2}$ possess the same germ at $x \in M$, then $\left.\theta\left[\varphi_{1}\right]\right|_{V}=\left.\theta\left[\varphi_{2}\right]\right|_{V}$ for a suitably small neighborhood $V$ of $x$. To see this, set $\vec{X}_{1}=u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right), \vec{X}_{2}=u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{2}\right)$, by ultralocality of the charts, they agree in a suitably small neighborhood $V^{\prime} \subset V$
of $x$; moreover,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\theta\left[\varphi_{1}\right](x)-\theta\left[\varphi_{2}\right](x)= & \int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d} t\left(f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}\left[t \vec{X}_{1}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)(x)-f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}\left[t \vec{X}_{2}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{2}\right)(x)\right) \\
= & \int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d} t\left(f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}\left[t \vec{X}_{1}\right]_{i}(x) \vec{X}_{1}^{i}(x)-f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}\left[t \vec{X}_{2}\right]_{i}(x) \vec{X}_{2}^{i}(x)\right) \\
= & \int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d} t \int_{0}^{1} \mathrm{~d} h f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(2)}\left[t \vec{X}_{2}+t h \vec{X}_{1}\right. \\
& \left.-t h \vec{X}_{2}\right]_{i j}(x)\left(t \vec{X}_{1}-t \vec{X}_{2}\right)^{i}(x) \vec{X}_{1}^{j}(x) ;
\end{aligned}
$$

where in the last equality we used locality of $F$ and linearity of the derivative. The last line of the above equation identically vanishes in $V^{\prime}$ due the support properties of $f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(2)}$ and the fact that $\left.\vec{X}_{1}\right|_{V^{\prime}}=\left.\vec{X}_{2}\right|_{V^{\prime}}$. Therefore, $\theta[\varphi](x) \in \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)$ depends at most on $\operatorname{germ}_{x}(\varphi)$.

We wish to apply Peetre-Slovak's theorem to $\theta$; the germ dependence hypothesis has been verified above, so one has to show that $\theta$ is also weakly regular; that is, if $\mathbb{R} \times M \ni(t, x) \mapsto \varphi_{t}(x) \in B$ is compactly supported variation, then $(t, x) \mapsto \theta\left[\varphi_{t}\right](x)$ is again a compactly supported variation. $\theta$ is a compactly supported form, and thus, it maps compactly supported variations into compactly supported variations. Moreover, it is Bastiani smooth since

$$
\varphi \mapsto F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)+\int_{M} \theta[\varphi] \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x)=F(\varphi)
$$

is an observable. Then, we can conclude by Lemma C.3.
Finally, applying the Peetre-Slovak we deduce that for each neighborhood of $x$ there exists $r=r\left(x, \varphi_{0}\right) \in \mathbb{N}$, an open neighborhood $U^{r} \subset J^{r} B$ of $j^{r} \varphi_{0}$ and a mapping $\lambda_{F, 0}: J^{r} B \supset U^{r} \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi_{0}^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ such that $\lambda_{F, 0}\left(j_{x}^{r} \varphi\right)=\theta[\varphi](x)$ for each $\varphi$ with $j^{r} \varphi \in U^{r}$. Due to compactness of $\operatorname{supp}(\theta)$, we can take the order $r$ to be independent from the point $x$ on $M$; then

$$
F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)+\int_{M} \lambda_{F, 0}\left(j_{x}^{r} \varphi\right)
$$

Remark 3.14. One could also strengthen the hypothesis of Proposition 3.13; for example, by requiring that for every $k \in \mathbb{N}, R>0$ and every $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$, whenever

$$
\sup _{\substack{x \in K \\ j \leq k}}\left|\nabla^{j}\left(u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right)-u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{2}\right)\right)(x)\right| \equiv| | u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right)-u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{2}\right) \|_{K, k+r}<R
$$

there exists a positive constant $C$ for which

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}\left[\varphi_{1}\right]-f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}\left[\varphi_{2}\right]\right\|_{K, k} \leq C\left\|u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{1}\right)-u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{2}\right)\right\|_{K, k+r} \tag{28}
\end{equation*}
$$

This condition implies that $f^{(1)}$ is locally bornological; moreover, it is sufficient (see Lemma 1 together with (B) of Theorem 1 in [47]) to imply that the order $r$ from Proposition 3.13 is independent from the section $\varphi$ and thus globally constant.

As mentioned above, this characterization is limited to the ultralocal chart chosen: Given charts $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{j}}, u_{\varphi_{j}}\right\}, j=1,2$ such that $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{1}} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{2}}$, let $\vec{X}_{j}=u_{\varphi_{j}}(\varphi)$ and suppose $F$ satisfies the hypothesis of Proposition 3.13, then according to (27)

$$
F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{1}\right)+\int_{M}\left(j^{r_{1}} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 1}=F\left(\varphi_{2}\right)+\int_{M}\left(j^{r_{2}} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 2} .
$$

Assuming $r_{1}=r_{2} \equiv r$ and using the same argument as in the proof of Proposition 3.13 ,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(j^{r} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 1}(x) & =\int_{0}^{1} f_{\varphi_{1}}^{(1)}\left[t \vec{X}_{1}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)(x) \mathrm{d} t \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} f_{\varphi_{2}}^{(1)}\left[u_{\varphi_{1} \varphi_{2}}\left(t \vec{X}_{1}\right)\right]\left(u_{\varphi_{1} \varphi_{2}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)\right)(x) \mathrm{d} t \\
& =\int_{0}^{1} f_{\varphi_{2}}^{(1)}\left[u_{\varphi_{1} \varphi_{2}}\left(t \vec{X}_{1}\right)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{2}\right)(x) \mathrm{d} t
\end{aligned}
$$

whereas

$$
\left(j^{r} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 2}(x)=\int_{0}^{1} f_{\varphi_{2}}^{(1)}\left[t \vec{X}_{2}\right]\left(\vec{X}_{2}\right)(x) \mathrm{d} t
$$

we therefore see that the lack of linearity of the transition mapping $u_{\varphi_{1} \varphi_{2}}$, namely $u_{\varphi_{1} \varphi_{2}}\left(t \vec{X}_{1}\right) \neq t u_{\varphi_{1} \varphi_{2}}\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right)=t \vec{X}_{2}$, does not allow us to conclude $\left(j^{\infty} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 1}(x)=\left(j^{\infty} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 2}(x)$.

Remark 3.15. We give another argument that prevents the characterization in Proposition 3.13 from being intrinsic. This relies on the variational sequence ${ }^{5}$ : a cohomological sequence of forms over $J^{r} B$ for some finite $r \in \mathbb{N}$

where each element of the sequence is the quotient of the space of $p$-forms in $J^{r} B$ modulo some relation that cancel the exact forms (in the sense of the de Rham differential on the manifold $J^{r} B$ ) and accounts for integration by parts when the order is greater then $m=\operatorname{dim}(M)$. In particular, the $m$ th differential $E_{m}$ is the operator which, given a horizontal $m$-form, calculates its Euler-Lagrange form and the $(m+1)$ th differential $E_{m+1}$ is the operator which associates with each Euler-Lagrange form its Helmholtz-Sonin form. By the Poincaré lemma, if $\sigma \in \operatorname{ker}\left(E_{m+1}\right)$, there exists a local chart $\left(V^{r}, \psi^{r}\right)$ in $J^{r} B$ and a horizontal $m$-form $\lambda \in \Omega^{m}\left(V^{r}\right)$ having $\left.E_{m}\right|_{V^{r}}(\lambda)=\left.\sigma\right|_{V^{r}}$. Establishing whether this condition holds globally amounts to determine, given some Euler-Lagrange equations satisfying certain conditions (the associated Helmholtz-Sonin form vanishes), whether they arise from the variation of some Lagrangian. The variational sequence implies that a sufficient condition is the

[^5]vanishing of the $m$-th cohomology group, i.e., whenever topological obstructions are not present.

Now, if Proposition 3.13 could somehow reproduce (27) for each $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ with an integral over the same $m$-form $\lambda_{F}$, we would have found a way to circumvent the topological obstructions that ruin the exactness of the variational sequence. Furthermore, in the derivation of $\lambda_{F, 0}$ we did not even require that the associated Euler-Lagrange equations had vanishing Helmholtz-Sonin form, but instead a Bastiani smoothness requirement that, due to Proposition B.14, will always be met by integral functionals constructed from smooth geometric objects. It appears therefore that the two approaches bear some kind of duality: Given a representative $F_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0] \in \Omega^{m+1}\left(J^{r} B\right) / \sim$, one can, on the one hand, get a ultralocal chart dependent Lagrangian via Proposition 3.13, i.e., a global $m$-form on the bundle $J^{r} B$ which, however, describe the functional only when evaluated in a small neighborhood of a background section $\varphi_{0}$; on the other hand, prioritize ultralocal chart independence, therefore having a local $m$-form defined on the bundle $J^{r}\left(\pi^{-1} U\right)$ for some open subset $U$ of $M$, which, however, describes the functional for all sections of $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(U \leftarrow \pi^{-1}(U)\right)$.

Proposition 3.16. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open, $F \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ satisfying the hypothesis of Proposition 3.13 and the bound (28). Fix $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}$ and suppose that

$$
F(\varphi)=F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)+\int_{M}\left(j^{r} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 0}=F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)+\int_{M}\left(j^{r} \varphi\right)^{*} \lambda_{F, 0}^{\prime},
$$

then $\lambda_{F, 0}-\lambda_{F, 0}^{\prime}=d_{h} \theta$ for some $\theta \in \Omega_{\mathrm{hor}}^{m-1}\left(J^{r} B\right)$ if and only if the $m$-th de Rham cohomology group $H_{\mathrm{dR}}^{m}(B)=0$. In particular, the above condition is verified whenever $B$ is a vector bundle with finite-dimensional fiber and $M$ is orientable non-compact and connected.

Proof. Using the notation introduced above for the variational sequence, we have that $E_{m}\left(\lambda_{F, 0}\right)=f_{\varphi_{0}}^{(1)}[0]=E_{m}\left(\lambda_{F, 0}^{\prime}\right)$; thus, their difference is zero and $\lambda_{f, \psi}-\lambda_{f, \psi}^{\prime} \in \Omega^{m}\left(J^{r} B\right) / \sim$. The latter cohomology group is isomorphic; by the abstract de Rham theorem, to $H_{\mathrm{dR}}^{m}(B)$, therefore $\lambda_{F, 0}-\lambda_{F, 0}^{\prime}=d_{h} \theta$ if and only if $H_{\mathrm{dR}}^{m}(B)=0$. When $B$ is a vector bundle over $M$ its de Rham cohomology groups are isomorphic to those of $M$. Finally, if $M$ is orientable, non-compact and connected, it has $H_{\mathrm{dR}}^{m}(M)=0$. The latter claim can be established using Poincaré duality, i.e., $H_{\mathrm{dR}}^{m}(M) \simeq H_{\mathrm{dR}, c}^{0}(M)$. If $M$ is non-compact and connected, e.g., when it is globally hyperbolic, there are no compactly supported functions with vanishing differential other than the zero function, so the $m$-th cohomology group is zero.

We shall conclude this section by introducing generalized Lagrangians, which, as the name suggests, will be used to select a dynamic on $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$. We stress that unlike the usual notion of Lagrangian - either a horizontal mform over $J^{r} B$ or a morphism $J^{r} B \rightarrow \Lambda_{m}(M)$-this definition will allow us to evaluate the action functional as an integral over the whole manifold (instead of a compact subset) as well as avoid the presence of singularities which might
arise when the cutoff function $f$ is the characteristic function $\chi_{K}$ of a compact subset $K \subset M$.

Definition 3.17. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open. A generalized Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$ on $\mathcal{U}$ is a mapping

$$
\mathcal{L}: C_{c}^{\infty}(M) \rightarrow \mathcal{F}_{c}(B, \mathcal{U})
$$

such that
(i) $\operatorname{supp}(\mathcal{L}(f)) \subseteq \operatorname{supp}(f)$ and $\mathcal{L}(f)$ is Bastiani smooth for all $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$,
(ii) for each $f_{1}, f_{2}, f_{3} \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$ with $\operatorname{supp}\left(f_{1}\right) \cap \operatorname{supp}\left(f_{3}\right)=\emptyset$,

$$
\mathcal{L}\left(f_{1}+f_{2}+f_{3}\right)=\mathcal{L}\left(f_{1}+f_{2}\right)-\mathcal{L}\left(f_{2}\right)+\mathcal{L}\left(f_{2}+f_{3}\right) .
$$

Given the properties of the above definition, we immediately get:
Proposition 3.18. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open, $\mathcal{L}$ a generalized Lagrangian on $\mathcal{U}$. Then,
(i) $\operatorname{supp}\left(\mathcal{L}\left(f+f_{0}\right)-\mathcal{L}\left(f_{0}\right)\right) \subseteq \operatorname{supp}(f)$ for all $f, f_{0} \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$,
(ii) for all $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M), \mathcal{L}(f)$ is a local functional.

The proof is the same as those of [9, Lemma 3.1 and 3.2].
Combining the linearity of $C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$, property (ii) Definition 3.17 and Proposition 3.18, we obtain that each generalized Lagrangian can be written as a suitable sum of arbitrarily small supported generalized Lagrangians. To see it, fix $\epsilon>0$ and consider $\mathcal{L}(f)$. By compactness $\operatorname{supp}(f)$ admits a finite open cover of balls, $\left\{B_{i}\right\}_{i \in I}$ of radius $\epsilon$ such that none of the open balls is completely contained in the union of the others. Let $\left\{g_{i}\right\}_{i \in I}$ be a partition of unity subordinate to the above cover of $\operatorname{supp}(f)$, set $f_{i} \doteq g_{i} \cdot f$. Using (ii) Definition 3.17

$$
\mathcal{L}(f)=\mathcal{L}\left(\sum_{i} f_{i}\right)=\sum_{J \subset I} c_{J} \mathcal{L}\left(\sum_{j \in J} f_{j}\right)
$$

where $J \subset I$ contains the indices of all balls $B_{i}$ having non-empty intersection with a fixed ball (the latter included), and $c_{J}= \pm 1$ are suitable coefficients determined by the application of (ii) Definition 3.17. By construction, each index $J$ has at most two elements and $\operatorname{supp}\left(\sum_{j \in J} f_{j}\right)$ is contained at most in a ball of radius $2 \epsilon$. We have thus split $\mathcal{L}(f)$ as a sum of generalized Lagrangians with arbitrarily small supports.

Definition 3.19. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open, $\mathcal{L}$ a generalized Lagrangian on $\mathcal{U}$. The $k$-th Euler-Lagrange derivative of $\mathcal{L}$ in $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ along $\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)^{k}$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.\delta^{(k)} \mathcal{L}(1)_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \doteq \frac{\mathrm{d}^{k}}{\mathrm{~d} t_{1} \ldots \mathrm{~d} t_{k}}\right|_{t_{1}=\ldots=t_{k}=0} \mathcal{L}(f)_{\varphi}[0]\left(t_{1} \vec{X}_{1}+\cdots+t_{k} \vec{X}_{k}\right) \tag{29}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\left.f\right|_{K} \equiv 1$ on a suitable compact $K$ containing all compacts $\operatorname{supp}\left(\vec{X}_{i}\right)$.

From now on, we will assume that generalized Lagrangian used are microlocal, i.e., $\mathcal{L}(f) \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ for each $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$; this means that the first Euler-Lagrange derivative can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta^{(1)} \mathcal{L}(1)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})=\int_{M} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X}) \tag{30}
\end{equation*}
$$

where by microlocality $E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0] \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$.
A generalized Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$ is trivial whenever $\operatorname{supp}(\mathcal{L}(f)) \subset \operatorname{supp}(d f)$ for each $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$. Triviality induces an equivalence relation on the space of generalized Lagrangians; namely, two $\mathcal{L}_{1}, \mathcal{L}_{2}$ are equivalent whenever their difference is trivial. We can show that if two Lagrangians $\mathcal{L}_{1}, \mathcal{L}_{2}$ are equivalent, then they end up producing the same first variation (30). For instance, suppose that $\mathcal{L}_{1}(f)-\mathcal{L}_{2}(f)=\Delta \mathcal{L}(f)$ with $\Delta \mathcal{L}(f)$ a trivial generalized Lagrangian for each $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$. To evaluate $\delta^{(1)} \Delta \mathcal{L}(1)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})$, one has to choose some $f$ which is identically 1 in a neighborhood of $\operatorname{supp}(\vec{X})$; however, by $(i)$ Definition $3.17 \operatorname{supp}(\Delta \mathcal{L}(f)) \subset \operatorname{supp}(d f) \cap \operatorname{supp}(\vec{X})=\emptyset$. By Lemma 3.4, $E(\Delta \mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})=0$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\delta^{(1)} \mathcal{L}_{1}(f)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X}) & =\delta^{(1)} \mathcal{L}_{2}(1)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})+\delta^{(1)} \Delta \mathcal{L}(1)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X}) \\
& =\int_{M} E\left(\mathcal{L}_{2}\right)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})+\int_{M} E(\Delta \mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X}) \\
& =\delta^{(1)} \mathcal{L}_{2}(1)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})
\end{aligned}
$$

Finally, we compare our generalized action functional with the standard action which is generally used in classical field theory (see, e.g., [19,36]). One generally introduce the standard geometric Lagrangian $\lambda$ of order $r$, as a bundle morphism

between $\left(J^{r} B, \pi^{r}, M\right)$ and $\left(\Lambda_{m}(M), \tau_{\Lambda}, M, \wedge^{m} T_{*}^{*} M\right)$, where the latter is the vector bundle whose sections are $m$-forms. Two Lagrangian morphisms $\lambda_{1}$, $\lambda_{2}$ are equivalent whenever their difference is an exact form. Its associated standard geometric action functional will therefore be

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{A}_{D}(\varphi)=\int_{M} \chi_{D}(x) \lambda\left(j_{x}^{r} \varphi\right) \tag{31}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\lambda$ an element of the equivalence class of Lagrangian morphisms, $D$ is a compact region of $M$ whose boundary $\partial D$ is an orientable ( $m-1$ )-manifold and $\chi_{D}$ its characteristic function. One could be tempted to draw a parallel with a generalized Lagrangian by considering the mapping

$$
\begin{equation*}
\chi_{D} \mapsto \mathcal{A}\left(\chi_{D}\right)=\int_{M} \chi_{D}(x) \lambda\left(j_{x}^{r} \varphi\right) \tag{32}
\end{equation*}
$$

However, (32) differs from Definition 3.17 in the singular character of the cutoff function. Indeed, the functional $\mathcal{A}_{D} \in \mathcal{F}_{l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$ for each choice of compact
$D$ but it is never microlocal, for the integral kernel of $\mathcal{A}\left(\chi_{D}\right)_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]$ has always singularities localized in $\partial D$. This is a severe problem when attempting to calculate the Peierls bracket for local functionals, a way out is to extend this bracket to less regular functionals (see Definition 4.9) maintaining the closure of the operation (see Theorem 4.13); however, we cannot outright extend the bracket to all local functionals. Therefore, in order to accommodate those less regular functionals such as (31), one would need to place severe restrictions on the possible compact subsets $D$ which cut off possible integration divergences. Restrictions, however, are not consistent with the derivation of Euler-Lagrange equations by the usual variation technique which requires to consider each $D \subset M$ compact.

Of course, given a Lagrangian morphism $\lambda$ of order $r$ we can always define a generalized microlocal Lagrangian as a microlocal-valued distribution, i.e.,

$$
C_{c}^{\infty}(M) \times \mathcal{U} \ni(f, \varphi) \mapsto \mathcal{L}(f)(\varphi)=\int_{M} f(x) \lambda\left(j_{x}^{r} \varphi\right)
$$

## 4. The Peierls bracket

We will define the Peierls bracket using the linearized field equations associated with the second derivative of a generalized microlocal Lagrangian, which are assumed to be normally hyperbolic. We start by reviewing some basic notions from the theory of normally hyperbolic (NH) operators.

Let $E, F \rightarrow M$ be vector bundles over a globally hyperbolic Lorentzian manifold $M$, a differential operator $D: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow F)$ is of second order if locally, it can be written as second-order partial differential operator. $D$ is called normally hyperbolic if its principal symbol $\sigma_{D} \in$ $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(S^{2} T M \otimes E^{*} \otimes F\right)$ can be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{2}(D)=\frac{1}{2} g^{-1} \otimes \mathrm{id}_{E} \tag{33}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $g$ is the Lorentzian metric on $M$.
Theorem 4.1. Let $E \rightarrow M$ be a vector bundle over a globally hyperbolic Lorentzian manifold $M$, and let $D$ be a normally hyperbolic differential operator. Then, $D$ admits global Green operators

$$
G_{M}^{ \pm}: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)
$$

and their causal propagator $G=G^{+}-G^{-}$, satisfying the following properties:
(i) Continuity. $G^{ \pm}, G$ are continuous linear operators where $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ has the LF-topology and $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ the standard Fréchet topology. Moreover, each operator admits a continuous and linear extension to the spaces $\Gamma_{ \pm}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ topological dual to $\Gamma_{\mp}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)=\left\{\sigma \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow\right.$ $E): \forall x \in M \operatorname{supp}(\vec{u}) \cap J^{\mp}(x)$ is compact $\}$.
(ii) Support Properties.

$$
\operatorname{supp}\left(G^{ \pm} u\right) \subset J^{ \pm}(\operatorname{supp}(u))
$$

for all $u \in \Gamma_{ \pm}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$.
(iii) Cauchy problem. For every $v \in \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ and spacelike Cauchy hypersurface $i: \Sigma \hookrightarrow M$ with $\operatorname{supp}(v) \subseteq I^{ \pm}(\Sigma)$ and all $u_{0}, \dot{u}_{0} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $\left.i^{*} E\right)$ there is a unique $u_{ \pm} \in \Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ with

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D u_{ \pm}=v \\
& \quad \operatorname{supp}\left(u_{ \pm}\right) \subseteq J^{ \pm}\left(\operatorname{supp}\left(u_{0}\right) \cup \operatorname{supp}\left(u_{0}\right)\right) \cup J^{ \pm}(\operatorname{supp}(v)) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The section $u_{ \pm}$also depends continuously on $v, u_{0}$ and $\dot{u}_{0}$.
(iv) Wave Front Sets.
$\mathrm{WF}\left(G^{ \pm}\right)=\left\{(x, x ; \xi,-\xi) \in \dot{T}^{*}(M \times M)\right.$ with $\left.(x ; \xi) \in \dot{T}^{*} M\right\}$

$$
\cup\left\{\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; \xi_{1}, \xi_{2}\right) \in \dot{T}^{*}(M \times M) \text { with }\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; \xi_{1},-\xi_{2}\right) \in \operatorname{BiCh}_{\gamma}^{g}\right\}
$$

$\mathrm{WF}\left(G_{M}\right)=\left\{\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; \xi_{1}, \xi_{2}\right) \in \dot{T}^{*}(M \times M)\right.$ with $\left.\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; \xi_{1},-\xi_{2}\right) \in \mathrm{BiCh}_{\gamma}^{g}\right\} ;$ where $\mathrm{BiCh}_{\gamma}^{g}$ is the bicharacteristic strip of the lightlike geodesic $\gamma$, i.e., the set of points $\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; \xi_{1}, \xi_{2}\right)$ such that there is an interval $[0, \Lambda] \subset \mathbb{R}$ for which $\left(x_{1}, \xi_{1}\right)=\left(\gamma(0), g^{\mathrm{b}} \dot{\gamma}(0)\right)$ and $\left(x_{2},-\xi_{2}\right)=\left(\gamma(\Lambda), g^{b} \dot{\gamma}(\Lambda)\right)$.
(v) Propagation of Singularities. Given $u \in \Gamma_{ \pm}^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E),(x, \xi) \in$ $\mathrm{WF}\left(G^{ \pm}(u)\right)$ if either $(x, \xi) \in \mathrm{WF}(u)$ or there is a lightlike geodesic $\gamma$ and some $(y ; \eta) \in \mathrm{WF}(u)$ such that $(x, y ; \xi,-\eta) \in \mathrm{BiCh}_{\gamma}^{g}$. Similarly, $(x, \xi) \in$ $\mathrm{WF}(G(u))$ if there is a lightlike geodesic $\gamma$ and some $(y, \eta) \in \mathrm{WF}(u)$ such that $(x, y ; \xi,-\eta) \in \mathrm{BiCh}_{\gamma}^{g}$.

We recall that in the above theorem the notation $\Gamma^{-\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ denotes distributional sections of the vector bundle $E$, i.e., continuous linear mappings $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$, where the first space is endowed with the usual limit Fréchet topology. We also recall that the wave front set at $x \in M$ of a distributional section $u$ of a vector bundle $E$ of rank $k$ is calculated as follows: Fix a trivialization $\left(U_{\alpha}, t_{\alpha}\right)$ on $E, u$ is then locally represented by $k$ distributions $u^{i} \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}\left(U_{\alpha}\right)$, each of which will have its own wave front set. Then, we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{WF}(u) \doteq \bigcup_{i=1}^{k} \mathrm{WF}\left(u^{i}\right) \tag{34}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can view the second Euler-Lagrange derivative (c.f. Definition 3.19) of a microlocal generalized Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$ as a mapping

$$
\begin{equation*}
\delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right) . \tag{35}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equivalently, we can say that the linearized field equations around $\varphi$ induce a differential operator of second order. If we fix an auxiliary metric $h$ on the standard fiber of $B$ and use the Lorentzian metric $g$ of $M$ together with its Hodge isomorphism $*_{g}$, we define

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{\varphi} & \doteq\left(\varphi^{*} h\right)^{\sharp} \circ\left(\operatorname{id}_{\varphi^{*} V B^{\prime}} \otimes *_{g}\right) \circ \delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]: \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \\
& \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) . \tag{36}
\end{align*}
$$

Remark 4.2. Notice that if $D_{\varphi}$ is a differential operator induced by the linearized equations of some microlocal generalized Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$ as in (36), then its principal symbol is independent from the section $\varphi$ chosen.

Indeed, by (15),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\psi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)= & \delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]\left(d^{1} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}\right), d^{1} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{2}\right)\right) \\
& +E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]\left(d^{2} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

While the second piece modifies the expression of the differential operator, it does not alter its principal symbol since the local form of $d^{2} u_{\varphi \psi}\left[u_{\psi}(\varphi)\right]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)$, due to the ultralocal nature of the chart mapping, does not yield extra derivatives. We therefore conclude that if we use a generalized Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$ whose linearized equations differential operator, $D_{\varphi}$, is normally hyperbolic for some $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$, then it is normally hyperbolic (with the same principal symbol) for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}$.

Let us give a more specific example on how to calculate the principal symbol from a microlocal generalized Lagrangian. Recalling formula (18) with $\lambda: J^{1}(M \times N) \rightarrow \Lambda^{m}(M)$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
d^{2} \mathcal{L}_{f, \lambda, \varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \vec{X}_{2}\right)= & \int_{M} f(x)\left\{\frac{\partial^{2} \lambda}{\partial y^{i} \partial y^{j}} \vec{X}_{1}^{i} \vec{X}_{2}^{j}+\frac{\partial^{2} \lambda}{\partial y_{\mu}^{i} \partial y^{j}} d_{\mu}\left(\vec{X}_{1}^{i}\right) \vec{X}_{2}^{j}\right. \\
& \left.+\frac{\partial^{2} \lambda}{\partial y_{\mu}^{i} \partial y^{j}} \vec{X}_{1}^{i} d_{\mu}\left(\vec{X}_{2}^{j}\right)+\frac{\partial^{2} \lambda}{\partial y_{\mu}^{i} \partial y_{\nu}^{j}} d_{\mu}\left(\vec{X}_{1}^{i}\right) d_{\nu}\left(\vec{X}_{2}^{j}\right)\right\}(x) d \mu_{g}(x),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $d_{\mu}$ is the horizontal differential on jet bundles. The key ingredient for the principal symbol is the quantity $m_{i j}^{\mu \nu} \doteq \frac{\partial^{2} \lambda}{\partial y_{\mu}^{i} \partial y_{\nu}^{j}}$. Applying the transformations to get the differential operator of linearized field equations, as in (36), to the above quantity yields the principal symbol

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sigma_{2}\left(D_{\varphi}\right)=h^{i j} m_{j k}^{\mu \nu} \otimes \partial_{\mu} \vee \partial_{\nu} \otimes e_{i} \otimes e^{j} \tag{37}
\end{equation*}
$$

In case this quantity satisfies the condition of (33), we can conclude that the operator is normally hyperbolic. There are also other notions of hyperbolicity, for instance, see [15], where the hyperbolicity condition is strictly weaker than the one employed here.

From now on, we shall assume that our microlocal Lagrangian produces always normally hyperbolic linearized equations ${ }^{6}$. We can invoke the results of Theorem 4.1: To each $\varphi$ in the domain of $\mathcal{L}$, we associate operators

$$
\begin{equation*}
G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) . \tag{38}
\end{equation*}
$$

satisfying properties $(i)-(v)$ in the above theorem. Given $\vec{X} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $\left.\varphi^{*} V B\right)$, we can view $G^{ \pm}(\vec{X})$ as a mapping

$$
\mathcal{U} \ni \varphi \mapsto G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(\vec{X}) \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)
$$

where the target space is endowed with the Fréchet topology. Then, we can show the following result:

[^6]Lemma 4.3. Let $\gamma: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be a smooth curve, then for each fixed $\vec{X} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ the mapping $\mathbb{R} \ni t \mapsto G_{\gamma(t)}^{ \pm}(\vec{X}) \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $\left.\varphi^{*} V B\right)$ is Bastiani smooth. In particular, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
d G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(\vec{X})=\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(G_{u_{\varphi}^{-1}(t \vec{X})}^{ \pm}-G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}\right)=-G_{\varphi}^{ \pm} \circ D_{\varphi}^{(1)}(\vec{X}) \circ G_{\varphi}^{ \pm} \tag{39}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathcal{U} \ni \varphi \mapsto D_{\varphi}(\vec{X}) \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ is the mapping induced by (36).
Proof. We just show the claim for the retarded propagator since for the advanced one the result follows in complete analogy. We have to evaluate

$$
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(G_{\gamma(t)}^{+}(\vec{X})-G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}(\vec{X})\right)
$$

The mapping $D(\vec{X}) \circ \gamma: \mathbb{R} \ni t \mapsto D_{\gamma(t)}(\vec{X}) \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ is smooth; therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t} D_{\gamma(t)}\left(G_{\gamma(t)}^{+}-G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}\right)(\vec{X}) & =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(D_{\gamma(t)} G_{\gamma(t)}^{+}-D_{\gamma(t)} G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}\right)(\vec{X}) \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(\operatorname{id}_{\Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \gamma(0)^{*} V B\right)}-D_{\gamma(t)} G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}\right)(\vec{X}) \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(D_{\gamma(0)} G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}-D_{\gamma(t)} G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}\right)(\vec{X}) \\
& =\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(D_{\gamma(0)}-D_{\gamma(t)}\right)\left(G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}(\vec{X})\right) \\
& =-D_{\gamma(0)}^{(1)}(\dot{\gamma}(0)) \circ G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}(\vec{X})
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\gamma$ is a smooth curve in $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, given any interval $[-\epsilon, \epsilon]$ with $\epsilon>0$, there is a compact subset $K_{\epsilon}$ of $M$ for which $\gamma(t)(x)$ is constant in $t$ on $M \backslash K_{\epsilon}$, then differential operator $D_{\gamma(0)}^{(1)} \neq 0$ only inside $K_{\epsilon}$; therefore, the quantity $\left(D_{\gamma(0)}^{(1)}(\dot{\gamma}(0)) \circ G_{\gamma(0)}^{ \pm}\right)(\vec{X})$ has compact support for any $\vec{X} \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $\left.\gamma(0)^{*} V B\right)$. Finally, using continuity of $G_{\varphi}^{+}$and $D_{\varphi}$, we can write

$$
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(G_{\gamma(t)}^{+}-G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}\right)=-G_{\gamma(0)}^{+} \circ D_{\gamma(0)}^{(1)}(\dot{\gamma}(0)) \circ G_{\gamma(0)}^{+}
$$

Iterating the above expression, one can show that all iterated derivatives of $G_{\varphi}^{+}$exist and are continuous, thus showing smoothness.

Remark 4.4. Notice that Lemma 4.3 establishes that the operators $G_{ \pm}^{ \pm}(\vec{X})$ : $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ are conveniently smooth, however, since the target space is Fréchet and the fact that both the convenient and Bastiani smooth structure of $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ possesses the same smooth curves (c.f. [35, Remark 42.2]) implies that $G^{ \pm}(\vec{X})$ is Bastiani smooth as well.

Similarly, for the causal propagator we find

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{d} G_{\varphi}(\vec{X}) & \doteq \lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(G_{u_{\varphi}^{-1}(t \vec{X})}-G_{\varphi}\right) \\
& =-G_{\varphi} \circ D_{\varphi}^{(1)}(\vec{X}) \circ G_{\varphi}^{+}-G_{\varphi}^{-} \circ D_{\varphi}^{(1)}(\vec{X}) \circ G_{\varphi} \tag{40}
\end{align*}
$$

Given the Green's functions $G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}$, set

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm} \doteq & G_{\varphi}^{ \pm} \circ\left(\varphi^{*} h\right)^{\sharp} \circ\left(i d_{\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)^{\prime}} \otimes *_{g}\right): \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right) \\
& \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right),  \tag{41}\\
\mathcal{G}_{\varphi} \doteq & G_{\varphi} \circ\left(\varphi^{*} h\right)^{\sharp} \circ\left(i d_{\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)^{\prime}} \otimes *_{g}\right): \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right) \\
& \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) . \tag{42}
\end{align*}
$$

Remark 4.5. Note how, up to this point, we used some auxiliary metric $h$ in (36) in order to have a proper differential operator for the subsequent steps. As a consequence, the resulting operator $D_{\varphi}(h)$ does depend on the metric chosen and so do its retarded and advanced Green's operators $G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h)$. What about their counterparts $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h)$ ?

From the definition of Green's operators, we have

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
D_{\varphi}(h) \circ G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h)=\operatorname{id}_{\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)}, \\
\left.G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h) \circ D_{\varphi}(h)\right|_{\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)}=\operatorname{id}_{\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)}
\end{array}\right.
$$

The latter is equivalent to

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0] \circ \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h)=\operatorname{id}_{\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)}, \\
\left.\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h) \circ \delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}\right)\left.[0]\right|_{\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)}=\operatorname{id}_{\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)}
\end{array}\right.
$$

Notice that the family of propagators $\left\{\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}(h)\right\}$, together with the differential operator $\delta^{(1)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]$ of the linearized equations at $\varphi$, defines a family of Green-hyperbolic type operators (see [1, Definition 3.2]). Then, [1, Theorem 3.8] ensures uniqueness for the advanced and retarded propagators, which in turn results in the independence of the Riemannian metric $h$ used before.

Lemma 4.6. Let $g$ a Lorentzian metric on $M$ and $D: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow$ $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ a linear partial differential operator. Then, $D$ is formally self adjoint with respect to the pairing $\langle\rangle:, \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \otimes \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ given by

$$
\langle s, \vec{t}\rangle=\int_{M}\left(i d_{E^{\prime}} \otimes *_{g} \circ h^{b}(\vec{t})\right) s=\int_{M} h^{b}(\vec{t}) s d \mu_{g}
$$

if and only if its integral kernel $D(x, y)$ is symmetric. Moreover, if $D$ is normally hyperbolic, $G_{M}^{+}$and $G_{M}^{-}$are each the adjoint of the other in the common domain.

Proof. The equivalent condition follows from

$$
\begin{aligned}
\langle D s, \vec{t}\rangle & =\int_{M} h^{\mathrm{b}}(\vec{t})(x) D s(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \\
& =\int_{M} h^{\mathrm{b}}(\vec{t})(x) h^{\sharp} \circ\left(i d_{E^{\prime}} \otimes *_{g}\right) \mathcal{D}(x, s) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \\
& =\int_{M^{2}} \mathcal{D}(x, y) \vec{t}(x) s(y) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(y),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathcal{D}$ is the integral kernel of $D$. If $D$ is self adjoint, then

$$
\left\langle s, G_{M}^{-} \vec{t}\right\rangle=\left\langle D G_{M}^{+} s, G_{M}^{-} \vec{t}\right\rangle=\left\langle G_{M}^{+} s, D G_{M}^{-} \vec{t}\right\rangle=\left\langle G_{M}^{+} s, \vec{t}\right\rangle
$$

whence the desired adjoint properties are $G_{M}^{+}$and $G_{M}^{-}$.
For future convenience, we calculate the functional derivatives of $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}$and $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}$, which are clearly smooth by combining Lemma 4.3 with (41) and (42), whence

$$
\begin{align*}
& d^{k} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& =\sum_{l=1}^{k}(-1)^{l} \sum_{\substack{\left(I_{1}, \ldots, I_{l}\right) \\
\in \mathcal{P}(1, \ldots, k)}}\left(\bigcirc_{i=1}^{l} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm} \circ \delta^{\left(\left|I_{\sigma(i)}\right|+1\right)} E(L)_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{I_{i}}\right)\right) \circ \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm},  \tag{43}\\
& d^{k} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{l=1}^{k}(-1)^{l} \sum_{\substack{\left(I_{1}, \ldots, I_{l}\right) \in \mathcal{P}(1, \ldots, k)}} \sum_{m=0}^{l}\left(\bigcirc_{i=1}^{m} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-} \circ \delta^{\left(\left|I_{i}\right|+1\right)} E(L)\left(\vec{X}_{I_{i}}\right)\right) \\
& \quad \circ \mathcal{G}_{\varphi} \circ\left(\bigcirc_{i=m+1}^{l} \delta^{\left(\left|I_{i}\right|+1\right)} E(L)_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{I_{i}}\right) \circ \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right), \tag{44}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\left(I_{1}, \ldots, I_{l}\right)$ is partition of the set $\{1, \ldots, k\}$, and $\vec{X}_{I}=\otimes_{i \in I} \vec{X}_{i}$. We stress that in (44) the pattern of the compositions of propagators and derivatives of $E(L)$ is as follows: First the $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-}$'s, then a single $\mathcal{G}$ and at the end some $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}$'s each intertwined by derivatives of $E(\mathcal{L})$. These will be key to some later proofs. We are now in a position to introduce the Peierls bracket:

Definition 4.7. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open, and $F, H \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$. Fix a generalized microlocal Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$ whose linearized equations induce a normally hyperbolic operator. The retarded and advanced products $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)$, $\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)$ are functionals defined by

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)(\varphi) & \doteq\left\langle\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0], \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+} \mathrm{d} H_{\varphi}[0]\right\rangle,  \tag{45}\\
\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)(\varphi) & \doteq\left\langle\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0], \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-} \mathrm{d} H_{\varphi}[0]\right\rangle, \tag{46}
\end{align*}
$$

while the Peierls bracket of $F$ and $H$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}} \doteq \mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)-\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H) . \tag{47}
\end{equation*}
$$

We recall that for a microlocal functional $F$, by (14)

$$
\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X})=\int_{M} f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) X^{i}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x),
$$

therefore we can write $\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}(\varphi)$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{M^{2}} f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{j}(y) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x, y) \tag{48}
\end{equation*}
$$

where repeated indices as usual follows the Einstein notation. This implies clearly that Definition 4.7 is well posed. Moreover, as a consequence of Lemma 4.6 we see that the Peierls bracket of $F$ and $H$ can also be equivalently viewed as $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)-\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(H, F)=\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}(H, F)-\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)$.

We begin our analysis of the Peierls bracket by listing the support properties of the functionals defined in Definition 4.7.

Proposition 4.8. Let $\mathcal{U}, F, H$ be as in the above definition, then the retarded and advanced products and the Peierls bracket are Bastiani smooth with the following support properties:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{supp}\left(R_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)\right) \subset J^{+}(\operatorname{supp}(F)) \cap J^{-}(\operatorname{supp}(H))  \tag{49}\\
& \operatorname{supp}\left(A_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)\right) \subset J^{+}(\operatorname{supp}(H)) \cap J^{-}(\operatorname{supp}(F)) \tag{50}
\end{align*}
$$

which combined yields

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{supp}\left(\{F, G\}_{\mathcal{L}}\right) & \subset\left(J^{+}(\operatorname{supp}(F)) \cup J^{-}(\operatorname{supp}(F))\right) \\
& \cap\left(J^{+}(\operatorname{supp}(H)) \cup J^{-}(\operatorname{supp}(H))\right) \tag{51}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. By definition, the support properties of $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}$and $G_{\varphi}^{ \pm}$are analogue, so combining these properties with $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)=\frac{1}{2} \mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)+\frac{1}{2} \mathrm{~A}_{\mathcal{L}}(H, F)$ yields the desired result. We now turn to the smoothness. We calculate the $k$-th derivative of $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}$. By the chain rule, taking $\mathcal{P}(1, \ldots, k)$ the set of permutations of $\{1, \ldots, k\}$, we can write

$$
\begin{align*}
& d^{k} \mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{\left(J_{1}, J_{2}, J_{3}\right) \subset P_{k}}\left\langle F_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|+1\right)}[0]\left(\otimes_{j_{1} \in J_{1}} \vec{X}_{j_{1}}\right),\right. \\
& \left.\quad d^{\left(\left|J_{2}\right|\right)} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\left(\otimes_{j_{2} \in J_{2}} \vec{X}_{j_{2}}\right) H_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{3}\right|+1\right)}[0]\left(\otimes_{j_{3} \in J_{3}} \vec{X}_{j_{3}}\right)\right\rangle, \tag{52}
\end{align*}
$$

and similarly

$$
\begin{align*}
& d^{k} \mathrm{~A}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& =\sum_{\left(J_{1}, J_{2}, J_{3}\right) \subset P_{k}}\left\langle F^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|+1\right)}[\varphi]\left(\otimes_{j_{1} \in J_{1}} \vec{X}_{j_{1}}\right),\right. \\
&  \tag{53}\\
& \left.\quad d^{\left(\left|J_{2}\right|\right)} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-}\left(\otimes_{j_{2} \in J_{2}} \vec{X}_{j_{2}}\right) H_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{3}\right|+1\right)}[0]\left(\otimes_{j_{3} \in J_{3}} \vec{X}_{j_{3}}\right)\right\rangle .
\end{align*}
$$

To see that the pairing in the derivatives of the advanced and retarded products is well defined, we use the kernel notation (14); therefore, we write the integral kernel of $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)$, which by a little abuse of notation we call $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)(x, y)$ for $x, y \in M$. It is

$$
\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)(x, y)=f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x)\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right)^{i j}(x, y) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{j}(y)
$$

Using this notation, we can write the integral kernel $d^{k} \mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots\right.$, $\left.\vec{X}_{k}\right)(x, y)$ in (52) as a sum of terms with two possible contributions:

1. $\left[J_{2}=\emptyset\right]$

$$
f_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\left(x, \vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{p}\right)\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right)^{i j}(x, y) h_{\varphi}^{(q+1)}[0]_{j}\left(y, \vec{X}_{q+1} \ldots \vec{X}_{p+q}\right),
$$

where $p+q=k$. Due to smoothness of the functionals $F, H$ and, by Remark 4.4, of $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}$, this is well defined and is Bastiani smooth.
2. $\left[J_{2} \neq \emptyset\right]$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{M^{k-2}} f_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|+1\right)}[0]_{i}\left(x, \vec{X}_{J_{1}}\right)\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right)^{i j_{1}}\left(x, z_{1}\right) \delta^{\left(\left|I_{1}\right|+1\right)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{1} j_{2}}\left(z_{1}, z_{2}, \vec{X}_{I_{1}}\right) \\
& \quad \times\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right)^{j_{2} j_{3}}\left(z_{2}, z_{3}\right) \delta^{\left(\left|I_{2}\right|+1\right)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{3} j_{4}}\left(z_{3}, z_{4}, \vec{X}_{I_{2}}\right) \ldots \\
& \quad \delta^{\left(\left|I_{l}\right|+2\right)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{2 l-1} j_{2 l}}\left(z_{2 l-1}, z_{2 l}, \vec{X}_{I_{l}}\right) \\
& \quad \times\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right)^{j_{2 l} j}\left(z_{2 l}, y\right) h_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{3}\right|+1\right)}[0]_{j}\left(y, \vec{X}_{p+k_{1}+\cdots+k_{l}+1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{J_{3}}\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{2 l}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $I_{1} \cup \cdots \cup I_{l}=J_{2}$. Then again, due to the Bastiani smoothness of $F, H, \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm}$ and $\mathcal{L}$, we conclude that this piece exists and is Bastiani smooth. Repeating the above calculations for $\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}$ amounts to substituting each + with - , resulting in Bastiani smoothness for the advanced product. Finally, since $\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}=$ $\mathrm{R}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)-\mathrm{A}_{\mathcal{L}}(F, H)$, we conclude that it is smooth as well.

We have seen that the Peierls bracket is well defined for microlocal functionals, and we stress, however, that the image under the Peierls bracket of microlocal functionals fails to be microlocal, so it is necessary to broaden the domain of this bracket. An idea is to use the full potential of microlocal analysis and use wave front sets to define pairings. First though we make explicit the "good" subsets of $T^{*} M$, that is, those subsets in which the wave front can be localized.

Definition 4.9. Let $(M, g)$ be a Lorentzian spacetime, define $\Upsilon_{k}(g) \subset T^{*} M^{k}$ as follows:

$$
\begin{align*}
\Upsilon_{k}(g) \doteq & \left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in T^{*} M^{k} \backslash 0:\right. \\
& \left.\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \notin \bar{V}_{k}^{+}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right) \cup \bar{V}_{k}^{-}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right)\right\} \tag{54}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
\bar{V}_{k}^{ \pm}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right)=\prod_{j=1}^{k} \bar{V}^{ \pm}\left(x_{j}\right)
$$

If $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ is open, we say that a functional $F: \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with compact support is microcausal with respect to the Lorentz metric $g$ in $\varphi$ if $\mathrm{WF}\left(d^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\right) \cap \Upsilon_{k}(g)=\emptyset$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$. We say that $F$ is microcausal with respect to $g$ in $\mathcal{U}$ if $F$ is microcausal for all $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$. We denote the set of microcausal functionals in $\mathcal{U}$ by $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$.

One can show by induction, using (17), that testing microcausality by calculating $\operatorname{WF}\left(\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\right)$ or $\operatorname{WF}\left(d^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\right)$ is equivalent. The case $k=1$ is trivial, while the case with arbitrary $k$ follows from:

Lemma 4.10. Let $F$ be a functional and $\Phi$ a symmetric linear connection with covariant derivative $\nabla$. Then, $F$ is microcausal if and only if $\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]$ does not have wave front set contained in $\Upsilon_{k}(g)$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$.

Proof. We show this by induction on the derivative order. For $k=1$, we have $\nabla F_{\varphi}[0]=\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]$. More generally, suppose $\mathrm{WF}\left(\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\right) \cap \Upsilon_{k-1}(g)=\emptyset$, we claim

$$
\mathrm{WF}\left(\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\right) \cap \Upsilon_{k}(g)=\emptyset
$$

From (17), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \doteq & d^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& +\sum_{j=1}^{k} \frac{1}{k!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{P}(k)} \nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}, \vec{X}_{\sigma(k)}\right)\right. \\
& \left.\vec{X}_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, \overline{\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}}, \ldots \vec{X}_{\sigma(k-1)}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Assume that $\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}[0]$ is microcausal. Since $F$ is microcausal as well, it is sufficient to show microcausality holds for the other terms in the sum. Due to symmetry of the connection, we can simply study the wave front set of a single term such as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{j}, \vec{X}_{k}\right), \vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\vec{X}}_{j}, \ldots \vec{X}_{k-1}\right) \tag{55}
\end{equation*}
$$

The idea is to apply Theorem 8.2.14 in [32]. Recall that a connection $\Gamma_{\varphi}$ can be seen as a mapping $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ with associated integral kernel $\Gamma[\varphi](x, y, z)$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \otimes^{3} \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}:(\vec{X}, \vec{Y}, \vec{Z}) \\
& \quad \mapsto \int_{M^{3}} h_{k l}(\varphi(x)) \Gamma[\varphi]_{i j}^{l}(x, y, z) \vec{X}^{i}(x) \vec{Y}^{j}(y) \vec{Z}^{k}(z) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x, y, z)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $h$ is an auxiliary Riemannian metric on the fiber of the bundle $B$ which is to be regarded as a tool for calculations ${ }^{7}$. Using the support properties of the connection coefficients $\Gamma_{\varphi}$, we obtain $\Gamma[\varphi]_{i j}^{l}(x, y, z)=\Gamma_{i j}^{l}(\varphi(x)) \delta(x, y, z)$, where $\Gamma_{i j}^{l}(\varphi(x))$ are the Christoffel coefficients of the connection on the typical fiber of $B$ as in (92). Then,

$$
\mathrm{WF}(\Gamma[\varphi])=\left\{(x, y, z, \xi, \eta, \zeta) \in T^{*} M^{3} \backslash 0: x=y=z, \xi+\eta+\zeta=0\right\} .
$$

Composition of the two integral kernels in (55) is well defined provided $\mathrm{WF}^{\prime}$ $\left(\nabla^{n-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\right)_{M} \cap \mathrm{WF}(\Gamma[\varphi])_{M}=\emptyset$ and that the projection map : $\triangle_{3} M \rightarrow M$ is proper. The former is a consequence of $\mathrm{WF}(\Gamma[\varphi])_{M}=\emptyset$, and the latter is a trivial statement for the diagonal embedding. Then, we can apply Theorem 8.2.14 and estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{WF}\left(\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi} \circ \Gamma_{\varphi}\right) \subset\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in T^{*} M^{k}: \exists(y, \eta):\right. \\
& \\
& \quad\left(x_{j}, x_{k}, y, \xi_{j}, \xi_{k},-\eta\right) \in \mathrm{WF}(\Gamma[\varphi]), \\
& \\
& \left.\left(y, x_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{x_{j}}, \ldots, x_{k-1}, \eta, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\xi}_{j}, \ldots, \xi_{k-1}\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\right)\right\} \\
& \bigcup\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in T^{*} M^{k}: x_{j}=x_{k}, \xi_{j}=\xi_{k}=0,\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

[^7]\[

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.\left(y, x_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{x_{j}}, \ldots, x_{k-1}, 0, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{\xi}_{j}, \ldots, \xi_{k-1}\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\right)\right\} \\
\bigcup & \left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, 0, \ldots, 0, \xi_{j}, 0, \ldots, 0, \xi_{k}\right) \in T^{*} M^{k}:\left(x_{j}, x_{k}, y, \xi_{j}, \xi_{k}, 0\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\right),\right. \\
& \left.\left(y, x_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{x_{j}}, \ldots, x_{k-1}, \eta, 0, \ldots, 0\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\right)\right\} \\
= & \Pi_{1} \cup \Pi_{2} \cup \Pi_{3} .
\end{aligned}
$$
\]

If by contradiction, we had that $\nabla^{k-1} F_{\varphi} \circ \Gamma_{\varphi}$ was not microcausal, there would be elements of its wave front set for which all $\xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}$ are, say, future pointing. In this case, those must belong to $\Pi_{1}$, but then $\eta$ is future pointing as well by the form of $\mathrm{WF}\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\right)$, contradicting our initial assumption.

One can also show that microcausality does not depend upon the connection chosen by computing

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \nabla^{n} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{n}\right)-\widetilde{\nabla}^{n} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{n}\right) \\
& =\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{n!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{P}(n)} \nabla^{n-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\Gamma_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}, \vec{X}_{\sigma(n)}\right), \vec{X}_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, \widehat{\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}}, \ldots \vec{X}_{\sigma(n-1)}\right) \\
& \quad-\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{1}{n!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{P}(n)} \widetilde{\nabla}^{n-1} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\widetilde{\Gamma}_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}, \vec{X}_{\sigma(n)}\right), \vec{X}_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, \widehat{\vec{X}_{\sigma(j)}}, \ldots \vec{X}_{\sigma(n-1)}\right) ;
\end{aligned}
$$

and then combining induction with Lemma 4.10 to get an empty wave front set for the terms on right-hand side of the above equation. Another consequence of Lemma 4.10 is that microcausality of a functional does not depend on the ultralocal charts used to perform the derivatives. We immediately have the inclusion $\mathcal{F}_{\text {reg }}(B, \mathcal{U}) \subset \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$.

Proposition 4.11. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open, then if $F \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U})$, $\mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]\right)$ is conormal to $\triangle_{k}(M)$, i.e., $\mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]\right) \subset\left\{\left(x, \ldots, x, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right)\right.$ : $\left.\xi_{1}+\cdots+\xi_{k}=0\right\}$ for all $k \geq 2$ and $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$. Therefore $\mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U}) \subset$ $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$.

Proof. By Lemma 4.10, microcausality is an intrinsic property of functionals in $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, and therefore, it suffices to verify the claim in a generic chart $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$. Note that by Definition 3.5, $\operatorname{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]\right)=\emptyset$. Consider therefore $d^{k} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right)$ with $k \geq 2$, the associated integral kernel has the form

$$
\int_{M^{k}} f_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}\left(x_{1}\right) \delta\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right) \vec{X}_{1}^{i_{1}}\left(x_{1}\right) \cdots \vec{X}_{k}^{i_{k}}\left(x_{k}\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right)
$$

where $f_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]_{i_{1} \cdots i_{k}}$ is some smooth function for each indices $i_{1}, \ldots, i_{k}$. Therefore,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]\right)=N^{*} \triangle_{k}(M) \\
& \quad=\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in T^{*} M^{k} \backslash 0: x_{1}=\cdots=x_{k} ; \sum_{j=1}^{k} \xi_{j}=0\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In addition, if $\left(x, \ldots, x, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right)$ is in $\operatorname{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]\right)$ and has, say, the first $k-1$ covectors in $\bar{V}_{k-1}^{+}(x, \ldots, x)$, then $\xi_{k}=-\left(\xi_{1}+\cdots+\xi_{k-1}\right)$ and we see that $\xi_{k} \in \bar{V}^{-}(x)$; whence microlocality implies microcausality.

Theorem 4.12. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open and $\mathcal{L}$ a generalized microlocal Lagrangian with normally hyperbolic linearized equations. Then, the Peierls bracket associated with $\mathcal{L}$ extends to $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$, has the same support property of Proposition 4.8 and depends only locally on $\mathcal{L}$; that is, for all $F, H \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g),\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}$ is unaffected by perturbations of $\mathcal{L}$ outside the right-hand side of (51). The same locality property holds for the retarded and advanced products.

Proof. Clearly, $\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}$ is well defined, in fact since $\mathrm{WF}\left(H_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]\right)$ is spacelike, and $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}$, according to Theorem 4.1, propagates only lightlike singularities along lightlike geodesics, then $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi} \mathrm{d} H_{\varphi}[0]$ must be smooth, giving a well-defined pairing. As for support properties, the proof can be carried on analogously to the proof of Proposition 4.8.

For the support behavior of the bracket, suppose $\mathcal{L}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{L}_{2}$ are generalized Lagrangians, such that for some fixed $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}, \delta^{(1)} E\left(\mathcal{L}_{1}\right)_{\varphi}[0]$ and $\delta^{(1)} E\left(\mathcal{L}_{2}\right) \varphi[0]$ differ only in a region outside

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{O} \doteq\left(J^{+}(\operatorname{supp}(F)) \cup J^{-}(\operatorname{supp}(F))\right) \cap\left(J^{+}(\operatorname{supp}(H)) \cup J^{-}(\operatorname{supp}(H))\right) \tag{56}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the support properties of retarded and advanced propagators of Proposition 4.8, we have

$$
\left\langle\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0],\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi, \mathcal{L}_{1}}^{+}-\mathcal{G}_{\varphi, \mathcal{L}_{2}}^{+}\right) \mathrm{d} H_{\varphi}[0]\right\rangle=0
$$

as well as

$$
\left\langle\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0],\left(-\mathcal{G}_{\varphi, \mathcal{L}_{1}}^{-}+\mathcal{G}_{\varphi, \mathcal{L}_{2}}^{-}\right) \mathrm{d} H_{\varphi}[0]\right\rangle=0 .
$$

Taking the sum of the two, we find

$$
\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}_{1}}-\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}_{2}}=0
$$

Theorem 4.13. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) C O$-open and $\mathcal{L}$ a generalized Lagrangian. If $F, H \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$, we have that $\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}} \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ as well.

Proof. By Faà di Bruno's formula,

$$
\begin{align*}
& d^{k}\{F, G\}_{\mathcal{L}, \varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{\left(J_{1}, J_{2}, J_{3}\right) \subset P_{k}}\left\langle F_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|+1\right)}[0]\left(\otimes_{j_{1} \in J_{1}} \vec{X}_{j_{1}}\right)\right. \\
& \left.d^{\left(\left|J_{2}\right|\right)} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}\left(\otimes_{j_{2} \in J_{2}} \vec{X}_{j_{2}}\right) G_{\varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{3}\right|+1\right)}[0]\left(\otimes_{j_{3} \in J_{3}} \vec{X}_{j_{3}}\right)\right\rangle \tag{57}
\end{align*}
$$

while by (44),

$$
\begin{align*}
d^{\left|J_{2}\right|} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right)= & \sum_{l=1}^{k}(-1)^{l} \sum_{\substack{\left(I_{1}, \ldots, I_{l}\right) \\
\in \mathcal{P}\left(J_{2}\right)}} \sum_{p=0}^{l}\left(\bigcirc_{i=1}^{p} \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-} \circ \delta^{\left(\left|I_{i}\right|+1\right)} E(\mathcal{L})\left(\vec{X}_{I_{i}}\right)\right) \\
& \circ \mathcal{G}_{\varphi} \circ\left(\bigcirc_{i=p+1}^{l} \delta^{\left(\left|I_{i}\right|+1\right)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}\left(\vec{X}_{I_{i}}\right) \circ \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}\right), \tag{58}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\bigcirc_{i=1}^{p}$ stands for composition of mappings indexed by $i$ from 1 to $p$. For the rest of the proof, we will use the integral notation we used in (14) and in the proof of Proposition 4.8. Recall that the mapping $\delta^{(n)} E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]$ has associated a compactly supported integral kernel $\mathcal{L}(1)_{\varphi}^{(n+1)}[0]\left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{n}\right)$ and its wave front is in $N^{*} \triangle_{n+1}(M)$ by Proposition 4.11. Then again, we have two general cases:

1. $J_{2}=\emptyset$. Let $\left|J_{1}\right|=p,\left|J_{3}\right|=q=k-p$, the typical term has the form

$$
\begin{align*}
& d^{k}\{F, H\}_{\varphi}[0]\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}\right) \\
& \quad=\int_{M^{2}} f_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{p}\right), \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) h_{\varphi}^{(q+1)}[0]_{j}\left(y, z_{p+1}, \ldots, z_{k}\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x, y) . \tag{59}
\end{align*}
$$

Suppose by contradiction that there is some $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in$ $\mathrm{WF}\left(\{F, H\}_{\varphi}[0]\right)$ having $\left(\xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \bar{V}_{k}^{+}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right)$ (the argument works similarly for $\left.\left(\xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \bar{V}_{k}^{-}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right)\right)$. Using twice Theorem 8.2.14 in [32] in the above pairing yields

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{WF}(\{ & \left.F, H\}_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]\right) \\
\subseteq & \left\{\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right): \exists(y, \eta) \in T^{*} M\left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{p},-\eta, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{p}\right)\right. \\
& \in \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\right), \\
& \left.\left(x, z_{p+1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \eta, \xi_{p+1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j} H_{\varphi}^{(q+1)}[0]_{j}\right)\right\} \\
\subset & \left\{\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right): \exists(x, \eta),(y, \zeta) \in T^{*} M:\right. \\
& \left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{p},-\eta, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{p}\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\right) \\
& (x, y, \eta,-\zeta) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}\right),\left(y, z_{p+1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \zeta, \xi_{p+1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \\
\in & \left.\mathrm{WF}\left(H_{\varphi}^{(q+1)}[0]_{j}\right)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

So if $\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \operatorname{WF}\left(\{F, H\}_{\varphi}^{(k)}\right)$, then $\exists(x, \eta),(y, \zeta) \in$ $T^{*} M$ such that

$$
\begin{cases}\left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{p},-\eta, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{p}\right) & \left.\in \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\right)\right) \\ (x, y, \eta,-\zeta) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}\right) \\ \left(y, z_{p+1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \zeta, \xi_{p+1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(H_{\varphi}^{(q+1)}[0]_{j}\right)\end{cases}
$$

By (iv) Theorem 4.1, $\mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}\right)$ contains pairs of lightlike covectors with opposite time orientation, so in case $\eta \in \bar{V}^{+}(x)$ (resp. $\eta \in \bar{V}^{-}(x)$ ), $\zeta \in \bar{V}^{+}(y)$ (resp. $\zeta \in \bar{V}^{-}(y)$ ) in which case $\operatorname{WF}\left(H_{\varphi}^{(q+1)}[0]_{j}\right)$ (resp. $\left.\mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\right)\right)$ does violate the microcausality condition of Definition 4.9.
2. $J_{2} \neq \emptyset$. Then again, call $\left|J_{1}\right|=p,\left|J_{3}\right|=k-q$, set also, referring to (58), $\left|I_{j}\right|=k_{j}$ for $j=1, \ldots, l$ so that $\left|J_{2}\right|=k_{1}+\cdots+k_{l}$. Combining (57) with (58) with the integral kernel notation, we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\{F, & G\}_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}\right) \\
= & \int_{M^{k}} f_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{p}\right) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-i j_{1}}\left(x, x_{1}\right) d^{\left(k_{1}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{1} i_{1}}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}, z_{I_{1}}\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-i_{1} j_{2}}\left(y_{1}, x_{2}\right) \cdots \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-i_{m-1} j_{m}}\left(y_{m-1}, x_{m}\right) d^{\left(k_{m}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{m} i_{m}}\left(x_{m}, y_{m}, z_{I_{m}}\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i_{m} j_{m+1}}\left(y_{m}, x_{m+1}\right) d^{\left(k_{m+1}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{m+1} i_{m+1}}\left(x_{m+1}, y_{m+1}, z_{I_{m+1}}\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{m+1} j_{m+2}}\left(y_{m+1}, z_{m+2}\right) \ldots d^{\left(k_{l}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j_{l} i_{l}}\left(x_{l}, y_{l}, z_{I_{l}},\right) \mathcal{G}^{+i_{l} j}\left(y_{l}, y\right) \\
& h_{\varphi}^{(k-q+1)}[0]_{j}\left(y, z_{q+1}, \ldots, z_{k}\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}\left(x, x_{1}, y_{1}, \ldots, x_{l}, y_{l}, y\right) . \tag{60}
\end{align*}
$$

Using in [32, Theorem 8.2.14], Theorem 4.1 and Proposition 4.11, we can estimate the wave front set of the integral kernel of $\{F, H\}_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]$ as all elements $\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in T^{*} M^{k}$ for which there are $(x, \eta),\left(x_{1}, \eta_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{l} \eta_{l}\right)$, $\left(y_{1}, \zeta_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(y_{l}, \zeta_{l}\right)(y, \zeta) \in T^{*} M$ having

$$
\begin{cases}\left(x, z_{1}, \ldots, z_{p},-\eta, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{p}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(f_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]_{i}\right), \\ \left(x, x_{1}, \eta,-\eta_{1}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-i j_{1}}\right), \\ \left(x_{1}, y_{1}, z_{\left|I_{1}\right|}, \eta_{1},-\zeta_{1}, \xi_{I_{1}}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(d^{\left(k_{1}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{i_{1} j_{1}}\right), \\ \vdots & \vdots \\ \left(y_{m-1}, x_{m}, \zeta_{m-1},-\eta_{m}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-i_{m-1} j_{m}}\right) \\ \left(x_{m}, y_{m}, z_{I_{m}}, \eta_{m},-\zeta_{m}, \xi_{I_{m}}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(d^{\left(k_{m}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{i_{m} j_{m}}\right), \\ \left(y_{m}, x_{m+1}, \zeta_{m},-\eta_{m+1}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i_{m} j_{m+1}}\right) \\ \left(x_{m+1}, y_{m+1}, z_{I_{m+1}}, \eta_{m+1},-\zeta_{m+1}, \xi_{I_{m+1}}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(d^{\left(k_{m+1}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{i_{m+1} j_{m+1}}\right), \\ \left(y_{m+1}, x_{m+2}, \zeta_{m+1},-\eta_{m+2}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{m+1} j_{m+2}}\right) \\ \vdots & \vdots \\ \left(y_{l-1}, x_{l}, \zeta_{l-1},-\eta_{l}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{l-1} j_{l}}\right) \\ \left(x_{l}, y_{l}, z_{I_{l}}, \eta_{l},-\zeta_{l}, \xi_{I_{l}}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(d^{\left(k_{l}+2\right)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{i_{l} j_{l}}\right) \\ \left(y_{l}, y, \zeta_{l},-\zeta\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{l} j}\right) \\ \left(y, z_{k-q+1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \zeta, \xi_{k-q+1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) & \in \mathrm{WF}\left(h_{\varphi}^{(k-q+1)}[0]_{j}\right)\end{cases}
$$

Suppose by contradiction that $\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}, \xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \mathrm{WF}\left(\{F, H\}_{\varphi}^{(k)}\right)$ has $\left(\xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \bar{V}_{k}^{+}\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}\right)$ (resp. $\left.\left(\xi_{1}, \ldots, \xi_{k}\right) \in \bar{V}_{k}^{-}\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{k}\right)\right)$. Then, $\zeta_{m}$ and $\eta_{m+1}$ are both either lightlike future directed, or lightlike past directed. In the first case, propagation of singularities implies that $\zeta$ is lightlike future
directed, contradicting microcausality of $H_{\varphi}^{(k-q+1)}[0]$ (resp. $\zeta$ is lightlike past directed, contradicting the microlocality of $\left.H_{\varphi}^{(k-q+1)}[0]\right)$; in the second case, propagation of singularities implies that $\eta$ is lightlike past directed, contradicting microcausality of ${F_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}}^{(0]}$ (resp. $\eta$ is lightlike future directed, contradicting the microlocality of $\left.F_{\varphi}^{(p+1)}[0]\right)$. We remark that in the wave front set of $\{F, H\}_{\varphi}^{(k)}[0]$ is the (finite) union under all possible choices of indices for all wave front sets of the form (59) or (60), each of which is, however, microcausal, implying that their finite union will be microcausal as well.

Theorem 4.14. The mapping $(F, H) \mapsto\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}$ defines a Lie bracket on $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$, for all $\mathcal{U} C O$-open.

Proof. Bilinearity and antisymmetry are clear from Definition 4.7, while Theorem 4.13 ensures the closure of the bracket operation. We are thus left with showing Jacobi identity

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\{F,\{G, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}\right\}_{\mathcal{L}}+\left\{G,\{H, F\}_{\mathcal{L}}\right\}_{\mathcal{L}}+\left\{H,\{F, G\}_{\mathcal{L}}\right\}_{\mathcal{L}}=0 . \\
& \forall F, G, H \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)
\end{aligned}
$$

Using the integral kernel notation as in the above proof, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{F, & \left.\{G, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}\right\}_{\mathcal{L}}(\varphi)=\int_{M^{2}} f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y)\{G, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}^{(1)}[0]_{j}(y) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x, y) \\
= & \int_{M^{4}} f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y)\left(g_{\varphi}^{(2)}[0]_{j k}(y, z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w)\right. \\
& \left.+g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) h_{\varphi}^{(2)}[0]_{j l}(y, w)\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x, y, z, w) \\
& -\int_{M^{6}} f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) \\
& \left(d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, x_{1},\right) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w)\right. \\
& +d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y_{1}, x_{1}, y\right) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) \\
& \left.g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w)\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}\left(x, y, z, w, x_{1}, y_{1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Summing over cyclic permutations of the first two terms yields

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{M^{4}}( & f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) g_{\varphi}^{(2)}[0]_{j k}(y, z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& +f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) h_{\varphi}^{(2)}[0]_{j l}(y, w) \\
& +g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) h_{\varphi}^{(2)}[0]_{j k}(y, z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& +g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) f^{(2)} \varphi[0]_{j l}(y, w) \\
& +h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) f^{(2)} \varphi[0]_{j k}(y, z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& \left.+h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k l}(z, w) g_{\varphi}^{(2)}[0]_{j l}(y, w)\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x, y, z, w) \\
= & 0
\end{aligned}
$$

while for the other two,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{M^{6}} \mathrm{~d} \mu_{g}\left(x, y, z, w, x_{1}, y_{1}\right) \\
& \quad\left(f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} x_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, i_{1},\right)\right. \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& +f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, x_{1}\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& +g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, x_{1},\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-}{ }^{k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& +g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, x_{1}\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& \quad+h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, x_{1},\right) \\
& \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-}{ }^{k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w) \\
& \quad+h_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{i}(x) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}(x, y) d^{(3)} \mathcal{L}_{\varphi}[0]_{j j_{1} i_{1}}\left(y, y_{1}, x_{1}\right) \\
& \left.\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{k j_{1}}\left(z, y_{1}\right) f_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}(z) \mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+i_{1} l}\left(x_{1}, w\right) g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{l}(w)\right) \\
& =
\end{aligned}
$$

To make the simplifications, we used the antisymmetry of the integral kernel $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}(x, y)$, the adjoint relation between the propagators $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}(x, y)=\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-}(y, x)$ (see Lemma 4.6) and $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{i j}=\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{j i}$.

## 5. Structure of the Space of Microcausal Functionals

The first point of emphasis is to give a topology to $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$. The simplest guess, as well as the weakest, on $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ is the initial topology induced by the mappings

$$
F \rightarrow F(\varphi) \in \mathbb{R} .
$$

Taking into account smoothness of functionals, we could refine the above topology by requiring continuity of

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F \rightarrow F(\varphi) \in \mathbb{R}, \\
& F \rightarrow \nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0] \in \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

This time we are leaving out all information on the wave front set which plays a role in defining microcausal functionals. To remedy this, we would like to set up the Hörmander topology on the spaces $\Gamma_{\Upsilon_{k, g}}^{-\infty}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$. This is, however, not immediately possible since the sets $\Upsilon_{k, g}$ are open cones, and the Hörmander topology requires closed ones. To tackle this issue, we need the following result:

Lemma 5.1. Given the open cone $\Upsilon_{k}(g)$, it is possible to find a sequence of closed cones $\left\{\mathcal{V}_{m}(k) \subset T^{*} M^{k}\right\}_{m \in \mathbb{N}}$ such that $\mathcal{V}_{m}(k) \subset \operatorname{Int}\left(\mathcal{V}_{m+1}(k)\right)$ and $\cup_{m \in \mathbb{N}} \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)=\Upsilon_{k}(g)$ for all $k \geq 1$.

We refer to [9, Lemma 4.1] for the proof of the above result. We are then able to topologize the distributional space $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k, g}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$.
Lemma 5.2. The topology on $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k, g}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$ induced as a direct limit topology of the spaces $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$ each possessing the Hörmander topology is a Hausdorff nuclear locally convex space.
Proof. By Lemma 5.1, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k}(g)\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes_{k} \varphi^{*} V B\right)=\lim _{\substack{ \\\mathbb{N}}} \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes_{k} \varphi^{*} V B\right) \tag{61}
\end{equation*}
$$

By construction of the direct limit, we have mappings

$$
\left.\Gamma_{c \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)}^{-\infty}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k}(g) \text { ( } M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)
$$

where each source space can be given the Hörmander topology. In particular, by the remark after [31, Theorem 18.1.28], when dealing with standard compactly supported distributions, the limit topology can be defined to be the initial topology with respect to the mappings

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F \rightarrow F(\varphi) \in \mathbb{C} \\
& F \rightarrow P F \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\varphi$ is any smooth section of $B \rightarrow M$ and $P$ any properly supported pseudo-differential operator of order zero on the vector bundle $\boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow$ $M^{k}$ such that $\mathrm{WF}(P) \cap \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)=\emptyset$. Generalizing to vector bundles [31, Definition 18.1.32, Theorem 18.1.16] and [32, Theorem 8.2.13] using (34) for the wave front set of vector-valued distributions; we can argue as in [9, Corollary 4.1, p. 50] that each $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$ is a Hausdorff topological space. By Theorem B.11, since the base manifold $M$ is separable and the fibers are finite-dimensional vector spaces, $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$ is a nuclear Hausdorff LF space, and thus, each dual

$$
\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \mathcal{V}_{m}(k)\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)
$$

is nuclear as well. Finally, by [46, Proposition 50.1, p. 514] the direct limit topology on

$$
\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k, g}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)
$$

is nuclear for all $k$ (and also Hausdorff).
Theorem 5.3. Given the set $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$, consider the mappings

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g) \ni F \mapsto F(\varphi) \in \mathbb{R}, \\
\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g) \ni F \mapsto \nabla^{k} F_{\varphi}[0] \in \Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k, g}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right), \tag{63}
\end{array}
$$

and the related initial topology on $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$. Then, $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ is a nuclear locally convex topological space with a Poisson *-algebra with respect to the Peierls bracket of some microlocal generalized Lagrangian $\mathcal{L}$.

Proof. Nuclearity follows from the stability of nuclear spaces under projective limit topology (see, e.g., [46, Proposition 50.1 pp .514$]$ ) using the nuclearity of both $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k, g}\left(M^{k} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{k}\left(\varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)$ (by Lemma 5.2) and $\mathbb{R}$ (trivially). The Peierls bracket is well defined by Theorem 4.13 and satisfies the Jacobi identity due to Theorem 4.14, and thus, we are left with the Leibniz rule, that is,

$$
\{F, G H\}_{\mathcal{L}}=G\{F, H\}_{\mathcal{L}}+\{F, G\}_{\mathcal{L}} H
$$

Using $d(F \cdot G)_{\varphi}[0]=\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0] G(\varphi)+F(\varphi) \mathrm{d} G_{\varphi}[0]$, Leibniz rule follows if we show that the product $F, G \mapsto F \cdot G$ is closed in $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
d^{k}(F \cdot G)_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right)= & \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{P}(1, \ldots, k)} \sum_{l=0}^{k} d^{l} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{\sigma(l)}\right) \\
& d^{k-l} G_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{\sigma(k-l+1)}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{\sigma(k)}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\mathcal{P}(1, \ldots, k)$ is the set of permutations of $\{1, \ldots, k\}$. For each of those terms, using [32, Theorem 8.2.9], we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(l)}[0] G_{\varphi}^{(k-l)}[0]\right) \subset & \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(l)}[0]\right) \times \mathrm{WF}\left(G_{\varphi}^{(k-l)}[0]\right) \\
& \bigcup \mathrm{WF}\left(G_{\varphi}^{(k-l)}[0]\right) \times\left(\operatorname{supp}\left(G_{\varphi}^{(k-l)}[0]\right) \times\{0\}\right) \\
& \bigcup\left(\operatorname{supp}\left(F_{\varphi}^{(l)}[0]\right) \times\{0\}\right) \times \mathrm{WF}\left(G_{\varphi}^{(k-l)}[0]\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

implying microcausality of $F \cdot G$.
Notice that closed linear subspaces of $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ are nuclear as well (see, e.g., [46, Proposition 50.1, p. 514]), thus $\mathcal{F}_{\mu l o c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ is a Hausdorff nuclear space. The space $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ can be given a $C^{\infty}$-ring structure ${ }^{8}$, more precisely

Proposition 5.4. If $F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n} \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ and $\psi \in V \subset \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is smooth, then $\psi\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n}\right) \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ and

$$
\operatorname{supp}\left(\psi\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n}\right)\right) \subset \bigcup_{i=1}^{n} \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{i}\right)
$$

Proof. First we check the support properties. Suppose that $x \notin \cup_{i=1}^{n} \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{i}\right)$, we can find an open neighborhood $V$ of $x$ for which given any $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ and any $\vec{X} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ having $\operatorname{supp}(\vec{X}) \subset V$ implies $\left(F_{i} \circ u_{\varphi}\right)(t \vec{X})=$ $\left(F_{i} \circ u_{\varphi}\right)(0)$ for all $t$ in a suitable neighborhood of $0 \in \mathbb{R}$. Then, $\psi\left(\left(F_{1} \circ\right.\right.$ $\left.\left.u_{\varphi}\right)(t \vec{X}), \ldots,\left(F_{n} \circ u_{\varphi}\right)(t \vec{X})\right)=\psi\left(\left(F_{1} \circ u_{\varphi}\right)(0), \ldots,\left(F_{n} \circ u_{\varphi}\right)(0)\right)$ as well, implying $x \notin \operatorname{supp}\left(\psi \circ\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n}\right)\right)$. Due to (ii) Proposition B. 13 and smoothness

[^8]The field $\mathbb{K}$ can either be $\mathbb{R}$ or $\mathbb{C}$.
of $f$, we see that the composition $f \circ\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n}\right)$ is Bastiani smooth. Its $k$ th derivative is

$$
\begin{aligned}
& d^{k} \psi\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{1}\right)_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \\
& =\sum_{\substack{\left(J_{1}, \ldots, J_{n}\right) \\
\in \mathcal{P}(1, \ldots, k)}} \frac{\partial^{k} \psi\left(F_{1}(\varphi), \ldots, F_{n}(\varphi)\right)}{\partial z^{J_{1}+\cdots+J_{n}}}\left(F_{1 \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|\right)}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{j_{1,1}}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{j_{\left|J_{1}\right|, 1}}\right) \cdot \ldots\right. \\
& \left.\quad \cdot F_{n}^{\left(\left|J_{n}\right|\right)}[0]\left(\vec{X}_{j_{1, n}}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{j_{\left|J_{n}\right|, n}}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $J_{1}, \ldots, J_{n}$ denotes a partition of $\{1, \ldots, k\}$ into $n$ subsets and $z \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$. Since $\psi$ is smooth, the only contribution to the wave front set of the composition is the product of functional derivatives in the above sum for which, [32, Theorem 8.2.9], gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{1}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|\right)}, \ldots, F_{n}^{\left(\left|J_{n}\right|\right)}\right) \subset \quad \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{1}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|\right)}\right) \times \ldots \times \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{n}^{\left(\left|J_{n}\right|\right)}\right) \\
& \quad \bigcup \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{1 \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|\right)}\right) \times\{\overrightarrow{0}\}^{\left|J_{1}\right|} \times \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{2}^{\left(\left|J_{2}\right|\right)}\right) \times \ldots \times \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{n}^{\left(\left|J_{\varphi}\right|\right)}\right) \\
& \ldots \\
& \bigcup \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{1 \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{\varphi}\right|\right)}\right) \times \ldots \times \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{n-1 \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{n-1}\right|\right)}\right) \times \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{n \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{n}\right|\right)}\right) \times\{\overrightarrow{0}\}^{\left|J_{n}\right|} \\
& \ldots \\
& \bigcup \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{1 \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|\right)}\right) \times\{\overrightarrow{0}\}^{\left|J_{1}\right|} \times \ldots \times \operatorname{supp}\left(F_{n-1 \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{n-1}\right|\right)}\right) \\
& \quad \times\{\overrightarrow{0}\}^{\left|J_{n-1}\right|} \times \mathrm{WF}\left(F_{n \varphi}^{\left(\left|J_{n}\right|\right)}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, if any element of $\operatorname{WF}\left(F_{1}^{\left(\left|J_{1}\right|\right)}, \ldots, F_{n}^{\left(\left|J_{n}\right|\right)}\right)$ was contained in either $\bar{V}_{+, g}^{k}$ or $\bar{V}_{-, g}^{k}$ then at least one of the starting functionals would not be microcausal.

Going through the same calculation for the proof of Proposition 5.4, we get the expression for the Peierls bracket of this composition:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{\psi\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n}\right), G\right\}_{\mathcal{L}}=\sum_{j=1}^{n}\left(\frac{\partial \psi}{\partial z^{j}}\left(F_{1}, \ldots, F_{n}\right)\left\{F_{j}, G\right\}_{\mathcal{L}}\right) . \tag{64}
\end{equation*}
$$

Remark 5.5. With the topology of Theorem 5.3, the space of microcausal functionals lacks sequential completeness. Consider as an example the simpler case where $B=M \times \mathbb{R}$, then let $F: \varphi \in \mathcal{U} \mapsto \int_{M} \varphi(x) \omega$ for some smooth compactly supported $m$-form $\omega$ over $M$, and also let $\left\{f_{n}\right\}$ be a sequence of smooth functions $f_{n}: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow[0,1]$ supported in $[-2,2]$ and converging pointwise to the characteristic function $\chi_{[-1,1]}$ of $[-1,1]$. Sequences of derivatives of $f_{n}$ all converge pointwise to the zero function on $\mathbb{R}$. If we define $F_{n}(\varphi)=f_{n} \circ F(\varphi)$, then $F_{n}(\varphi) \rightarrow \chi_{[-1,1]} \circ F(\varphi)$ and each

$$
F_{n}^{(k)}[0]\left(\psi_{1}, \ldots, \psi_{k}\right)=f_{n}^{(k)}(F(\varphi)) \int_{M} \psi_{1}(x) \omega(x) \ldots \int_{M} \psi_{k}(x) \omega(x)
$$

converges pointwise to the zero functional in the topology of Theorem 5.3. However, $\chi_{[-1,1]} \circ F(\cdot)$ is not even continuous, let alone microcausal.

Proposition 5.6. We can endow $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ with a nuclear, locally convex topology $\tau_{\text {sc }}$, called the strong convenient topology, generated by strengthening (62), (63) with the seminorms

$$
\|F\|_{k, I, \varphi, \mathcal{B}} \doteq \sup _{\substack{t \in I \subset \mathbb{R} \\ \gamma \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{U}_{0}\right) \\\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right) \in \mathcal{B} \subset \boxtimes^{k} \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)}}\left|\nabla^{(k)} F[\gamma(t)]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right)\right|,
$$

where $k \in \mathbb{N}, I \subset \mathbb{R}$ is a compact interval, $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$ and $\mathcal{B} \subset \boxtimes^{k} \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ is a closed, bounded subset.

Sketch of a proof. Similarly to Lemma 3.12, we rely on [9, Remark 4.3, pp. 53] for the full discussion and highlight the key differences in our setting. We start with the following observations:

- in any $C O$-open subset $\mathcal{U}$ of $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ the Bastiani smooth curves $\gamma: I \subseteq \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{U}$ are precisely the conveniently smooth curves from $I$ to $\mathcal{U}$;
- each $\mathcal{U}$ can be decomposed as the disjoint union of CO-open subsets $\sqcup_{\varphi \in \mathcal{U}} \mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{V}_{\varphi}$, each of which is topologically isomorphic to an open subset of $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ with the LF topology;
- by Corollary B. 8 we see that each smooth curve $\gamma: I \rightarrow \mathcal{U}$ is just valued in some $\mathcal{V}_{\varphi}$ for some $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}$.
- given $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$, we can consider the ultralocal chart representation $F_{\varphi_{0}}$ : $\mathcal{U}_{0} \equiv u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ of any functional $F \in \mathcal{F}_{c}(\mathcal{U}, B)$;
- similarly to Remark 3.11, using the fact that the functional has compact support we can extend it to $\widetilde{F}_{\varphi_{0}}=: \widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi_{0}^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ where $\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}$ is $C O$-open;
- if we equip $\Gamma^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi_{0}^{*} V B\right)$ with the $C O$-open topology, then it becomes a Fréchet space (the compact-open topology is equivalent to the topology of uniform convergence on compact subsets), thus, on $\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}$, the notions of Bastiani smoothness and convenient smoothness do coincide by [35, (1) Theorem 4.11, pp. 39] and [23, Theorem 1, pp. 71].
Next we claim that we can write

$$
\begin{align*}
C^{\infty}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}, \mathbb{R}\right) & ={\underset{\tilde{\gamma} \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}, \tilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}\right)}{ } C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})}=\left\{\{\widetilde{F}\}_{\tilde{\gamma}} \in \prod_{\tilde{\gamma} \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}, \tilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}\right)} C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R}): \widetilde{F}_{\widetilde{\gamma}} \circ \kappa=\widetilde{F}_{\widetilde{\gamma} \circ \kappa}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

where the inverse limit is taken with respect to the pre-order $\gamma \leq \gamma^{\prime}$ if and only if there is $\kappa \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$ with $\gamma=\gamma^{\prime} \circ \kappa$. To wit, notice that any mapping $F_{\gamma}$ such that $F_{\gamma} \circ g=F_{\gamma \circ g}$ for all reparameterization $g \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$ gives rise to a mapping $F: \widetilde{U}_{0} \rightarrow Y$ by setting $F(\varphi)=F_{\gamma_{\varphi}}(t)$ where $\gamma_{\varphi}: t \mapsto \varphi \in \widetilde{U}_{0}$ is the constant curve if $g$ is any reparameterization, then $F_{\gamma_{\varphi}} \circ g=F_{\gamma_{\varphi} \circ g}$ but
$\gamma \circ g(t) \equiv \varphi$ thus $F$ is not altered; finally $F$ is smooth since $F \circ \gamma \equiv F_{\gamma} \in$ $C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$. On the other hand, any smooth function $F: \widetilde{U}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ gives rise to $\left\{F_{\gamma}\right\}_{\gamma}$ by setting $F_{\gamma}=F \circ \gamma$, then $F_{\gamma} \circ g=F \circ \gamma \circ g=F_{\gamma \circ g}$ for any $g \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$.

We induce on $C^{\infty}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ the initial topology from the Fréchet space topology on $C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$ through the pullbacks $\gamma^{*}$. This is a nuclear and complete topology (see the discussion in remark 4.3, pp. 55 on [9]); finally, since $\mathcal{F}_{c}\left(B, \mathcal{U}_{0}\right)$ is closed in $C^{\infty}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{0}, \mathbb{R}\right)$, nuclearity and completeness are inherited in the quotient topology. This space is even a locally convex topological vector space with the seminorms

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{\substack{t \in \mathbb{R} \subset \mathbb{R} \\ \gamma \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{U}_{0}\right)}}\left|\nabla^{(k)} F[\gamma(t)]\left(\vec{X}_{1}, \ldots, \vec{X}_{k}\right)\right| \tag{67}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $I, \mathcal{B}$ are as in (65).
Finally, we can induce a topology $\tau_{\mathrm{sc}}$, which we call the strong convenient topology, on $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ by substituting the seminorms (67) in place of (62) and (63). $\tau_{\text {sc }}$ will enjoy the following additional properties:
(a) it remains a nuclear locally convex space topology;
(b) it will have a well-controlled and nuclear ${ }^{9}$ completion, i.e., its completion is equivalent to the initial topology induced from the completion of the spaces $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty} \Upsilon_{k, g}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$;
(c) the Poisson ${ }^{*}$-algebra and $C^{\infty}$-ring operations are continuous and remain such when passing to the completion described in (b), thanks to the results in [5].
Prior to the next result, let us recall some notions from [35, § 16]. A topological space $(X, \tau)$ is Lindelöf if given any open cover of $X$ there is a countable open subcover, it is separable if it admits a countable dense subset, and it is second countable if it admits a countable basis for the topology.

Let $X$ be a Hausdorff locally convex topological space, possibly infinite dimensional, and $S \subset C(X, \mathbb{R})$ a subalgebra. We say that $X$ is $S$-normal if for all closed disjoint subsets $A_{0}, A_{1}$ of $X$ there is some $f \in S$ such that $\left.f\right|_{A_{i}}=i$, while we say it is $S$-regular if for any neighborhood $U$ of a point $x$ there exists a function $f \in S$ such that $f(x)=1$ and $\operatorname{supp}(f) \subset U$. A $S$-partition of unity is a family $\left\{\psi_{j}\right\}_{j \in J}$ of mappings $S \ni \psi_{j}: X \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with
(i) $\psi_{j}(x) \geq 0$ for all $j \in J$ and $x \in X$;
(ii) the set $\left\{\operatorname{supp}\left(\psi_{j}\right): j \in J\right\}$ is a locally finite covering of $X$,
(iii) $\sum_{j \in J} \psi_{j}(x)=1$ for all $x \in X$.

When $X$ admits such partition we say it is $S$-paracompact.
Proposition 5.7. The following facts hold true:
(i) Given any $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) C O$-open and any $\varphi_{0} \in \mathcal{U}$ there is some $F \in$ $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ such that $F\left(\varphi_{0}\right)=1,0 \leq\left. F\right|_{\mathcal{U}} \leq 1$ and $\left.F\right|_{\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \backslash \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}}=0$, i.e., $\mathcal{U}$ is $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}\left(B, \varphi_{0}, g\right)$-regular.

[^9](ii) Any $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) C O$-open admits locally finite partitions of unity belonging to $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$, i.e., $\mathcal{U}$ is $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}\left(B, \varphi_{0}, g\right)$-paracompact.
(iii) Given any $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) C O$-open, the algebra $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ separates the points of $\mathcal{U}$, i.e., if $\varphi_{1} \neq \varphi_{2}$, there is a microcausal functional $F$ that has $F\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \neq F\left(\varphi_{2}\right)$.

Proof. To show (i), take any chart $\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}, u_{\varphi_{0}}\right)$ and consider the open subset $\mathcal{U} \cap$ $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}$, fix some compact set $K \subset M$ and some $\omega \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B^{\prime} \otimes \Lambda_{m}(M)\right)$ with $\operatorname{supp}(\omega) \subset K$. Define a functional

$$
G_{\omega}: \mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}} \ni \varphi \mapsto G_{\omega}(\varphi)=\int_{M} \omega\left(u_{\varphi_{0}}(\varphi)\right)
$$

By construction $G\left(\varphi_{0}\right)=0$. Let now $\mathcal{W}=\left\{\varphi \in \mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{U}_{0}: G(\varphi)<\epsilon^{2}\right\}$ for some constant $\epsilon$, then if $\chi \in C_{c}^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ with $0 \leq \chi \leq 1, \chi(t)=0$ for $|t| \geq 1, \chi(t)=1$ for $t \in\left[-\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}\right]$. Consider the new functional $F=\chi \circ\left(\frac{1}{\epsilon^{2}} G\right)$, since $G$ is microlocal, $\chi$ is smooth, by Propositions 4.11 and 5.4, $F$ is microcausal. Outside $\mathcal{W}, F$ is identically zero so we can smoothly extend it to zero over the rest of $\mathcal{U}$ to a new functional, which we denote always by $F$, that has the required properties. We first show that ( $i i$ ) holds for $U_{\varphi}$. Using the chart $\left(U_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right)$, we can identify $U_{\varphi}$ with an open subset of $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$. If we show that $U_{\varphi}$ is Lindelöf and is $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}\left(B, \varphi_{0}, g\right)$-regular, then we can conclude by [35, Theorem 16.10, pp. 171]. $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$-regularity was point $(i)$ while the Lindelöf property follows from Theorem B.11. Now, we observe that any $\mathcal{U}$ can be obtained as the disjoint union of subsets $\mathcal{V}_{\varphi_{0}} \doteq\left\{\psi \in \mathcal{U}: \operatorname{supp}_{\varphi_{0}}(\psi)\right.$ is compact $\}$. Each of those is Lindelöf and metrizable by Theorem B.11, so given the open cover $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right\}_{\varphi \in \mathcal{V}_{\varphi_{0}}}$, we can extract a locally finite subcover where each elements admits a partition of unity and then construct a partition of unity for the whole $\mathcal{V}_{\varphi_{0}}$. The fact that $\mathcal{U}=\sqcup \mathcal{V}_{\varphi_{0}}$ implies that the final partition of unity is the union of all others. Finally for (iii) just take $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{1}}, \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{2}}$ and $F$ as in (i) constructed as follows: If $\varphi_{2} \in \mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{1}}$, we choose $\epsilon<G\left(\varphi_{2}\right)$ for which $F\left(\varphi_{1}\right) \neq F\left(\varphi_{2}\right)$, if not then any $\epsilon>0$ suffices.

Definition 5.8. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open and $\mathcal{L}$ a generalized microlocal Lagrangian. We define the on-shell ideal associated with $\mathcal{L}$ as the subspace $\mathcal{I}_{\mathcal{L}}(B, \mathcal{U}, g) \subset \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ whose microcausal functionals are of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(\varphi)=\vec{X}_{\varphi}\left(E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]\right) \tag{68}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $X: \mathcal{U} \rightarrow T \mathcal{U}: \varphi \mapsto\left(\varphi, \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)$ is a smooth vector field.
With our usual integral kernel notation, we can also write (68) as

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(\varphi)=\int_{M} \vec{X}_{\varphi}^{i}(x) E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{i}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \tag{69}
\end{equation*}
$$

We stress that functionals of the form (68) are those which can be seen as the derivation of the Euler-Lagrange derivative by kinematical vector fields over $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$.

Proposition 5.9. $\mathcal{I}_{\mathcal{L}}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ is a Poisson $*$-ideal of $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$.

Proof. If $G \in \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g), G \cdot F(\varphi)=G(\varphi) X(\varphi)\left(E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]\right)$. Then, $X^{\prime}=$ $G \cdot X \in \mathfrak{X}(T \mathcal{U})$ and $G \cdot F$ is in the ideal and is associated with the new vector field $X^{\prime}$. Finally, we have to show that if $F \in \mathcal{I}_{\mathcal{L}}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$ then also $\{F, G\}_{\mathcal{L}} \in \mathcal{I}_{\mathcal{L}}(B, \mathcal{U}, g)$. Fix $\varphi \in \mathcal{U}, \vec{Y}_{\varphi} \in T_{\varphi} \mathcal{U}$, by the chain rule

$$
\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0]\left(\vec{Y}_{\varphi}\right)=\int_{M}\left[\vec{X}_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]^{i}\left(\vec{Y}_{\varphi}\right)\left(E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{i}\right)+\vec{X}_{\varphi}^{i}\left(E^{(1)}(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{i}\left(\vec{Y}_{\varphi}\right)\right)\right] \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{F, G\}_{\mathcal{L}}(\varphi)= & \left\langle\mathrm{d} F_{\varphi}[0], \mathcal{G}_{\varphi} \mathrm{d} G_{\varphi}[0]\right\rangle \\
= & \int_{M}\left[\vec{X}_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{j}^{i}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{j k} g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}\right)\left(E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{i}\right)\right. \\
& \left.+\vec{X}_{\varphi}^{i}\left(E^{(1)}(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{i j}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{j k} g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}\right)\right)\right] \mathrm{d} \mu_{g} \\
= & \int_{M}\left\{\left[\vec{X}_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{j}^{i}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{j k} g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}\right)\right]\left(E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]_{i}\right)\right\} \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}
\end{aligned}
$$

where we used that $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}$ associates with its argument a solution of the linearized equations. Defining $\varphi \mapsto \vec{Z}_{\varphi}=\vec{X}_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{j}^{i}\left(\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{j k} g_{\varphi}^{(1)}[0]_{k}\right) \partial_{i} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ yields a smooth mapping (by smoothness of $X$, the functional $G$ and the propagator $\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}$ ) defining the desired vector field.

Definition 5.10. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ be $C O$-open and $\mathcal{L}$ a generalized microlocal Lagrangian. We define the on-shell algebra on $\mathcal{U}$ associated with $\mathcal{L}$ as the quotient

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{F}_{\mathcal{L}}(B, \mathcal{U}, g) \doteq \mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(B, \mathcal{U}, g) / \mathcal{I}_{\mathcal{L}}(B, \mathcal{U}, g) \tag{70}
\end{equation*}
$$

This accounts for the algebra of observables once the condition $E(\mathcal{L})_{\varphi}[0]=$ 0 has been imposed on $\mathcal{U}$.

## 6. Wave Maps

Finally, we introduce, as an example of physical theory, wave maps. The configuration bundle is $B=M \times N$, where $M$ is an $m$-dimensional Lorentzian manifold and $N$ an $n$-dimensional manifold equipped with a Riemannian metric $h$. The space of sections is canonically isomorphic to $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ and possess a differentiable structure induced by the atlas $\left\{\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}, \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*}\right.\right.\right.$ $T N))\}_{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N)}$, where $u_{\varphi}$ is given in (88). The generalized Lagrangian for wave maps is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{\mathrm{WM}}(f)(\varphi)=\frac{1}{2} \int_{M} f(x) \operatorname{Trace}\left(g^{-1} \circ\left(\varphi^{*} h\right)\right)(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \tag{71}
\end{equation*}
$$

obtained by integration of the standard geometric Lagrangian density $\lambda=$ $\frac{1}{2} g^{\mu \nu} h_{i j}(\varphi) \varphi_{\mu}^{i} \varphi_{\nu}^{j} \mathrm{~d} \mu_{g}$ smeared with a test function $f \in C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$. Computing the first functional derivative, as per (30), we get the associated Euler-Lagrange equations which, written in jets coordinates, reads

$$
\begin{equation*}
h_{i j} g^{\mu \nu}\left(\varphi_{\mu \nu}^{i}+\{h\}_{k l}^{i} \varphi_{\mu}^{k} \varphi_{\nu}^{l}-\{g\}_{\mu \nu}^{\lambda} \varphi_{\lambda}^{i}\right)=0 \tag{72}
\end{equation*}
$$

where we denoted by $\{h\},\{g\}$ the coefficients of the Levi-Civita linear connection associated with $h$ and $g$, respectively. Computation of the second Euler derivative of (71) yields

$$
\begin{align*}
& \delta^{(1)} E\left(\mathcal{L}_{W M}\right)_{\varphi}[0]: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right) \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \\
& (\vec{X}, \vec{Y}) \mapsto \int_{M} \frac{1}{2}\left[g^{\mu \nu}(x) h_{i j}(\varphi(x)) \nabla_{\mu} X^{i}(x) \nabla_{\nu} Y^{j}(x)\right. \\
& \quad+A_{i j}^{\mu}(\varphi(x))\left(\nabla_{\mu} X^{i}(x) Y^{j}(x)+\nabla_{\mu} Y^{i}(x) X^{j}(x)\right) \\
& \left.\quad+B_{i j}(\varphi(x)) X^{i}(x) Y^{j}(x)\right] \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x), \tag{73}
\end{align*}
$$

where we choose $f \equiv 1$ in a neighborhood of $\operatorname{supp}(\vec{X}) \cup \operatorname{supp}(\vec{Y})$ as done before. One can show (see, e.g., [13, § 4.6, pp. 130]) that the coefficients $A_{i j}^{\mu}$ always vanish and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \delta^{(1)} E\left(\mathcal{L}_{W M}\right)_{\varphi}[0](\vec{X}, \vec{Y}) \\
&= \int_{M} \frac{1}{2}\left(g^{\mu \nu}(x) h_{i j}(\varphi(x)) \nabla_{\mu} X^{i}(x) \nabla_{\nu} Y^{j}(x)\right. \\
&\left.\quad+R_{i l j}^{k}(\varphi(x)) p_{k}^{\alpha}(\varphi(x)) \varphi_{\alpha}^{l}(x) X^{i}(x) Y^{j}(x)\right) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x)
\end{aligned}
$$

where $R$ are the components of the Riemann tensor of the Riemannian metric $h$, and $p_{k}^{\alpha} \doteq \frac{\partial \lambda}{\partial y_{\alpha}^{k}}$ is the conjugate momenta of the Lagrangian density $\lambda$. It is evident that the induced differential operator $D_{\varphi}$ can be locally expressed as

$$
\begin{align*}
D_{\varphi}(\vec{X})(x)= & \left(g^{\mu \nu}(x) h_{i j}(\varphi(x)) \nabla_{\mu \nu} \vec{X}^{i}(x)\right. \\
& \left.+R_{i l j}^{k}(\varphi(x)) p_{k}^{\alpha}(\varphi(x)) \varphi_{\alpha}^{l}(x) X^{i}(x)\right)\left.d y^{j}\right|_{\varphi(x)} \tag{74}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\left.d y^{j}\right|_{\varphi(x)}$ is the vertical differential of the bundle $M \times N$ evaluated at $\varphi(x) \in N$. The associated principal symbol is

$$
\sigma_{2}\left(D_{\varphi}\right)=\frac{1}{2} g^{\mu \nu} \frac{\partial}{\partial x^{\nu}} \frac{\partial}{\partial x^{\mu}} \otimes i d_{\varphi^{*} T N}
$$

Theorem 4.1 then ensures the existence of the advanced and retarded propagators for Wave Maps $\mathcal{G}_{W M}^{ \pm}[\varphi]$. Their difference defines the causal propagator and consequently the Peierls bracket as in Definition 4.7. For greater clarity, let us write the expression of the causal propagator when $m=4$.

We start by writing a parametrix for the differential operator (74), we shall use its coefficients to determine the form of the (unique) advanced and retarded fundamental solutions which in turn give the causal propagator. We shall assume, in order to be able to write explicitly the above quantities, to have chosen a suitable neighborhood $\mathcal{O}$ of the diagonal of $M^{2}$ such that

- for each $(x, y) \in \mathcal{O}$ there is a geodesically convex normal open set $\Omega$ containing both $x$ and $y$;
- If $\Omega, \Omega^{\prime}$ are geodesically convex normal sets, then their intersection is still geodesically convex.
This is always possible in view of [39, Theorem 10, pp. 130].

Any distributional section $H \in \Gamma^{-\infty}\left(M^{2} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{2} \varphi^{*} T N\right)$ can be written, by choosing trivializations on the vector bundle, as

$$
H_{\varphi}(x, y)=\left.\left.H^{a i}(\varphi(x), \varphi(y)) \partial_{a}\right|_{\varphi(x)} \boxtimes \partial_{i}\right|_{\varphi(y)} .
$$

where each $H^{a i} \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(M \times M)$. $H$ is a parametrix if

$$
D_{\varphi}(x) H_{\varphi}(x, \cdot)-\delta_{x} \in C^{\infty}(M), \quad D_{\varphi}(y) H_{\varphi}(\cdot, y)-\delta_{y} \in C^{\infty}(M)
$$

For notational convenience, we shall omit the subscript $\varphi$ from the operator $D_{\varphi}$ introduced in (74). One can show, using, e.g., [22, Theorem 4.2.1, pp. 131, Theorem 4.3.1 and Lemma 4.3.2, pp. 142], that

$$
\begin{equation*}
H^{a i}(x, y)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \frac{U^{a i}(x, y)}{\sigma(x, y)}+\widetilde{V}^{a i}(x, y) \tag{75}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\sigma(x, y)$ is the squared geodesic distance between $x$ and $y, \widetilde{V}^{a i}(x, y)=$ $\sum_{l \geq 0} V_{l}^{a i}(x, y) \frac{\sigma^{l}(x, y)}{l!} \rho\left(c_{l} \sigma(x, y)\right)$ with $\rho \in C_{c}^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}), c_{k} \nearrow \infty$ and $U^{a i}, V^{a i} \in$ $C^{\infty}(M \times M)$ are the solution of the differential equations involving the socalled van Vleck-Morette determinant $\Delta$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
g^{\mu \nu} \nabla_{\mu} \sigma\left(\nabla_{\nu} U^{a i}-\frac{1}{2} \frac{\nabla_{\nu} \Delta}{\Delta} U^{a i}\right) & =0, \\
V_{0}^{a i}+g^{\mu \nu} \nabla_{\mu} \sigma\left(\nabla_{\nu} V_{0}^{a i}-\frac{1}{2} \frac{\nabla_{\nu} \Delta}{\Delta} V_{0}^{a i}\right) & =-\frac{1}{2} D U^{a i}, \\
V_{l}^{a i}+\frac{1}{l+1} g^{\mu \nu} \nabla_{\mu} \sigma\left(\nabla_{\nu} V_{l}^{a i}-\frac{1}{2} \frac{\nabla_{\nu} \Delta}{\Delta} V_{l}^{a i}\right) & =-\frac{1}{2 l(l+1)} D V_{l-1}^{a i} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The calculations show that $H_{\varphi}$ is symmetric in its variables, and moreover, we can equivalently write $D_{\varphi}(x) H_{\varphi}(x, \cdot)-\delta_{x} \in C^{\infty}(M)$ as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{M} D_{\varphi a b}(x) H^{a i}(x, y) \vec{X}^{b}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \\
& \quad=\vec{X}^{i}(y)+\int_{M} D_{a b}(x) W^{a i}(x, y) \vec{X}^{b}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \quad \forall \vec{X} \in T_{\varphi} C^{\infty}(M, N),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $W \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M^{2} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{2}\left(\varphi^{*} T N\right)\right)$ denotes the smooth reminder which forbids $H$ from being a solution. To get the fundamental solutions from the parametrix, we denote by $\delta_{ \pm}(\sigma), \theta_{ \pm}(\sigma) \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\mathcal{O})$ the distributions defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\delta_{ \pm}(\sigma) & =\lim _{\epsilon \searrow 0} \delta(\sigma \mp \epsilon) \\
\theta_{ \pm}(\sigma)(x, y) & = \begin{cases}1 & \text { if } x \in J^{ \pm}(y) \\
0 & \text { if } x \notin J^{ \pm}(y)\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

then, we can show (see, e.g., [22, Theorem 4.5.1, pp. 154]) that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{ \pm} \doteq \frac{1}{2 \pi}\left(U \delta_{ \pm}(\sigma)+V_{ \pm}\right) \tag{76}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $V_{ \pm} \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M^{2} \leftarrow \boxtimes^{2}\left(\varphi^{*} T N\right)\right), \operatorname{supp}\left(V_{ \pm}\right)=\operatorname{supp}\left(\theta_{ \pm}(\sigma)\right)$, are the unique advanced and retarded fundamental solutions. Equivalently, for all $\vec{X} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M$
$\left.\leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right)$,

$$
\int_{M} D_{a b}(x) \mathcal{G}_{ \pm}^{a i}(x, y) \vec{X}^{b}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x)=\vec{X}^{i}(y)
$$

In particular,

$$
\begin{align*}
V_{ \pm}^{a i}(x, y)= & \widetilde{V}^{a i}(x, y)+\int_{J^{ \pm}(y) \cap J \mp(x)} \widetilde{V}^{a j}(x, z) L_{j}^{i}(z, y) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(z) \\
& +\int_{J^{ \pm}(y) \cap \partial J^{\mp}(x)} \widetilde{U}^{a j}(x, z) L_{j}^{i}(z, y) \mathrm{d} \mu_{\sigma}(z), \tag{77}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\left.\mathrm{d} \mu_{\sigma} \equiv \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}\right|_{\sigma=0}, L \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M^{2} \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N^{\prime} \boxtimes \varphi^{*} T N\right)$ is the inverse kernel of $D W \in \Gamma^{\infty}\left(M^{2} \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N \boxtimes \varphi^{*} T N^{\prime}\right)$ (see [22, Lemma 4.4.2, pp. 149 and Theorem 4.4.2, pp. 150] for the existence of the inverse kernel), i.e., it satisfies

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \vec{X}^{i}(y)+\int_{M} D W_{a}^{i}(x, y) \vec{X}^{a}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x)=\vec{Y}^{i}(y) \equiv \int_{M} D H_{a}^{i}(x, y) \vec{X}^{a}(x) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(x) \\
& \quad \Leftrightarrow \vec{X}^{a}(x)=\vec{Y}^{a}(x)+\int_{M} L_{i}^{a}(x, y) \vec{Y}^{i}(y) \mathrm{d} \mu_{g}(y) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Finally, we can write the causal propagator as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}=\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{+}-\mathcal{G}_{\varphi}^{-}=\frac{1}{2 \pi}\left[U\left(\delta_{+}(\Gamma)-\delta_{-}(\Gamma)\right)+V_{+}-V_{-}\right] \tag{78}
\end{equation*}
$$

The results of Sects. 45 do apply to wave maps: It is therefore possible to obtain a $*$-Poisson algebra generated by microcausal functionals $\mathcal{F}_{\mu c}(M \times N, g)$ and endow the latter space with the topology of a nuclear locally convex space.

## 7. Conclusions and Outlook

With the present paper, we have partially explored the generalization of [9] to the space of configurations which are general fiber bundles. We remark that the main technical difficulties are the lack of a vector space structure for images of fields and the fact that while $C^{\infty}(M)$ is a Fréchet space, $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ is not even a vector space. This forces us to use a manifold structure for $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ and an appropriate calculus as well. For the manifold structure, we choose locally convex spaces as modeling topological vector spaces. The notion of smooth mappings is, however, not unique; for instance, one could have used the convenient calculus of [35]; however, this calculus has the rather surprising property that smooth mappings need not be continuous (see [25] for an example). This is rather annoying in view of the heavy usage of distributional spaces in Sects. 4 and 5, and therefore, we deemed more fitting Bastiani calculus (see $[2,37]$ ).

As in the case of finite-dimensional differentiable manifolds-where geometric properties can equivalently be described locally but are independent from the local chart used-here too we tried to establish, where possible, independence from the choice of ultralocal charts. It stands out that the characterization of microlocality by Proposition 3.13 is, to the best of our knowledge, inherently chart dependent. Notice that a sufficient condition to avoid this
unpleasant fact is to provide a combination of topological conditions on the bundle and regularity conditions on the integral kernel of the first derivative of the functional. A noteworthy question would be which additional hypotheses, if any, could one add to Proposition 3.13 to make the characterization of microlocal functionals intrinsic.

Another possible interesting point to develop in the future is the timeslice axiom $[12,14,29]$ in this classical setting. Here, however, we would need more structural insights coming from the full equation of motion, not only the linearized version that we use in the paper (see, e.g., [10]).

Finally, we mention that the definition we use of wave front set for distributional sections of vector bundles, see 2 , does leave some space for improvement, in particular one could use the refined notion of polarization wave front sets which appeared in [16] and attempt to re-derive all important result with this finer notion of singularity.

## Acknowledgements

We wish to thank Lorenzo Fatibene and Pedro Lauridsen Ribeiro for discussions and useful comments.

Funding Open access funding provided by Università degli Studi di Trento within the CRUI-CARE Agreement.

Open Access. This article is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License, which permits use, sharing, adaptation, distribution and reproduction in any medium or format, as long as you give appropriate credit to the original author(s) and the source, provide a link to the Creative Commons licence, and indicate if changes were made. The images or other third party material in this article are included in the article's Creative Commons licence, unless indicated otherwise in a credit line to the material. If material is not included in the article's Creative Commons licence and your intended use is not permitted by statutory regulation or exceeds the permitted use, you will need to obtain permission directly from the copyright holder. To view a copy of this licence, visit http://creativecommons. org/licenses/by/4.0/.

Publisher's Note Springer Nature remains neutral with regard to jurisdictional claims in published maps and institutional affiliations.

## Appendix A: Bastiani Calculus

The notion of calculus in locally convex spaces we need is the so-called Bastiani calculus, and its origin can be traced back to [2,37]. Here, we introduce the basic definitions and properties.

In the sequel, we will use complete locally convex spaces and denote them by capital letters $X, Y, Z$.

Definition A.1. Let $U \subset X$ be an open subset, a mapping $P: U \subset X \rightarrow Y$ is Bastiani differentiable if the following conditions hold:
(i) $\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}(P(x+t v)-P(x))=d P[x](v)$ exists for all $x \in U, v \in X$, giving rise to a mapping $d P: U \times X \rightarrow Y$ linear in the second entry;
(ii) The mapping $d P: U \times X \rightarrow Y,(x, v) \mapsto d P[x](v)$ is jointly continuous.

Theorem A.2. Let $\gamma:[a, b] \subset \mathbb{R} \rightarrow X$ be a continuous curve, then there exists a unique object $\int_{a}^{b} \gamma(t) d t \in X$ such that
(i) for every continuous linear mapping $l: X \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$

$$
l\left(\int_{a}^{b} \gamma(t) d t\right)=\int_{a}^{b} l(\gamma(t)) d t
$$

(ii) for every seminorm $p_{i}$ on $X$,

$$
p_{i}\left(\int_{a}^{b} \gamma(t) d t\right) \leq \int_{a}^{b} p_{i}(\gamma(t)) d t
$$

(iii) for all continuous curves $\left.\gamma, \beta, \int_{a}^{b}(\gamma(t)+\beta(t)) d t=\int_{a}^{b} \gamma(t) d t+\int_{a}^{b} \beta(t)\right) d t$;
(iv) for all $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}, \int_{a}^{b}(\lambda \gamma(t)) d t=\lambda\left(\int_{a}^{b} \gamma(t) d t\right)$;
(v) for all $a \leq c \leq b, \int_{a}^{b} \gamma(t) d t=\int_{a}^{c} \gamma(t) d t+\int_{c}^{b} \gamma(t) d t$.

The proof of this result is quite standard (see, e.g., [30, Theorem 2.2.1, pp. 71]).

Lemma A.3. Let $U \subset X, V \subset Y$ be open subsets, and let $P: U \rightarrow Y$ and $Q: V \rightarrow Z$ be Bastiani differentiable mappings such that $P(U) \subset V$, then $Q \circ$ $P: U \rightarrow Z$ is Bastiani differentiable and $d(Q \circ P)[x](v)=d Q[P(x)](d P[x](v))$ for each $x \in U, v \in X$.

Proof. We claim that $P$ is Bastiani differentiable if and only if there is a continuous mapping $L: U \times U \times X \rightarrow Y$ linear in the third entry such that

$$
P\left(x_{1}\right)-P\left(x_{2}\right)=L\left[x_{1}, x_{2}\right]\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) .
$$

In particular, we have $L[x, x](v)=d P[x](v)$. The necessity condition follows by considering the smooth curve $\gamma(t)=x_{1}+t\left(x_{2}-x_{1}\right)$ with $t \in[0,1]$, then $d P[\gamma(t)](v)$ is a smooth curve for each $v \in X$, and by A.2, define

$$
L\left[x_{1}, x_{2}\right](v) \doteq \int_{0}^{1} d P[\gamma(t)](v) \mathrm{d} t
$$

It is clear that $L$ is continuous and linear in the third entry, and moreover, since $\frac{\mathrm{d}}{\mathrm{d} t} P(\gamma(t))=d P[\gamma(t)]\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)$, we get $L\left[x_{1}, x_{2}\right]\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)=d P\left[x_{1}\right]\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)$. For the sufficiency condition, just note that $\frac{1}{t}(P(x+t v)-P(x))=L(x, x+t v)[v]$, so taking the limit we get our claim. Next suppose that

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(x_{1}\right)-P\left(x_{2}\right) & =L\left[x_{1}, x_{2}\right]\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \\
Q\left(y_{1}\right)-Q\left(y_{2}\right) & =M\left[y_{1}, y_{2}\right]\left(y_{1}-y_{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, $Q(P(x+t v))-Q(P(x))=M[P(x+t v), P(x)](P(x+t v)-P(x))=$ $t M[P(x+t v), P(x)](L[x+t v, x](v))$, thus dividing by $t$ and taking the limit yields $d(Q \circ P)[x](v) \equiv M[P(x), P(x)](L[x, x](v))=d Q[P(x)](d P[x](v))$.

Definition A.4. A mapping $f: U \subset X \rightarrow Y$ is $k$ times Bastiani differentiable if $d^{k-1} f: U \times X \cdots \times X \rightarrow Y$ is Bastiani differentiable. The $k$ th derivative of $f$ at $x$ is defined by recursion

$$
\begin{align*}
d^{k} f[x]\left(v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k}\right) \doteq & \lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(d^{k-1} f\left[x+t v_{k}\right]\left(v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right)\right. \\
& \left.-d^{k-1} f\left[x+t v_{k}\right]\left(v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right)\right) \tag{79}
\end{align*}
$$

Explicit computation of $\mathrm{d}\left(d^{k-1} f\right)$ in $\left(x, v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right)$ yields

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{d}\left(d^{k-1} f\right)\left[x, v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right]\left(v_{k}, w_{1}, \ldots, w_{k-1}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{j=1}^{k-1} d^{k-1} f[x]\left(v_{1}, \ldots, \widehat{v_{j}}, w_{j}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right) \\
& \quad+\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{t}\left(d^{k-1} f\left[x+t v_{k}\right]\left(v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right)-d^{k-1} f\left[x+t v_{k}\right]\left(v_{1}, \ldots, v_{k-1}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and we can then see that $\mathrm{d}\left(d^{k-1} f\right)$ is Bastiani differentiable if and only if the limit of (79) exists and is a continuous mapping $U \times X^{k} \rightarrow Y$. We can thus state

Lemma A.5. A mapping $f: U \subset X \rightarrow Y$ is $k$ times Bastiani differentiable if and only if for each $0 \leq j \leq k$ all the derivative mappings $d^{j} f: U \times X^{j} \rightarrow Y$ exist and are jointly continuous.

## Appendix B: Topologies on Spaces of Mappings

Let $M, N$ be finite-dimensional paracompact Hausdorff topological spaces, denote the space of continuous functions by $C(M, N)$. The compact-open topology $\tau_{C O}$ or CO-topology is the topology generated by a basis whose elements have the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
N(K, V)=\{\varphi \in C(M, N): \varphi(K) \subset V\} \tag{80}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $K \subset M$ is a compact subset and $V \subset N$ is open. Roughly speaking, this topology controls the behavior of functions only on small regions of $M$, whereas their behavior "at infinity" is not specified.

Lemma B.1. Let $M, N$ as described above, if $N$ is normal, then $\left(C(M, N), \tau_{C O}\right)$ is Hausdorff.

Proof. Supposing $\varphi \neq \psi$, then at least $\varphi(x) \neq \psi(x)$ for some $x \in M$. By continuity of $\varphi, \psi$ there exists an open subset $U_{x}$ such that $\varphi(y) \neq \psi(y)$ for each $y \in \bar{U}_{x}$. Without loss of generality, we can suppose that $\overline{U_{x}}$ is compact, and then, $\varphi\left(\overline{U_{x}}\right), \psi\left(\overline{U_{x}}\right)$ are compact and therefore closed. Since $N$ is normal, there are disjoint open subsets $V_{\varphi}, V_{\psi}$, respectively, containing $\varphi\left(\overline{U_{x}}\right), \psi\left(\overline{U_{x}}\right)$, then

$$
N\left(U_{x}, V_{\varphi}\right) \cap N\left(U_{x}, V_{\psi}\right)=\emptyset
$$

Lemma B.2. Let $M, N$ be topological spaces, if $N$ is a complete metric space, then $\left(C(M, N), \tau_{C O}\right)$ is a complete metric space as well.

If $M$ is compact and $\left(N, d_{N}\right)$ is metric, then a neighborhood of $\varphi$ in the compact-open topology can be given as

$$
B_{\epsilon}(\varphi) \doteq\left\{\psi \in C(M, N): d_{N}(\varphi(x), \psi(x))<\epsilon(x) \forall x \in M\right\}
$$

where $\epsilon: M \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$is a continuous function.
Given $\varphi \in C(M, N)$, let $G_{\varphi}: M \rightarrow M \times N$ be the graph mapping associated with $\varphi$, set $\operatorname{Im}\left(G_{\varphi}\right) \equiv \operatorname{gh}(\varphi)=\{(x, \varphi(x)) \in M \times N: x \in M\}$.

Definition B.3. The wholly open topology $\tau_{\text {WO }}$ or WO-topology on $C(M, N)$ is generated by a subbasis of open subsets of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
W(V)=\{\varphi \in C(M, N): \varphi(M) \subset V\} \tag{81}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $V \subseteq N$ is open.
Note that the WO-topology is not Hausdorff, for it cannot separate surjective functions.

Definition B.4. The graph topology $\tau_{\mathrm{WO}^{0}}$ or $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology on $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ is the one induced by requiring

$$
G: C(M, N) \ni \varphi \mapsto G_{\varphi} \in\left(C(M, M \times N), \tau_{\mathrm{WO}}\right)
$$

to be an embedding.
By Definition B.3, the open subbasis of $C(M, M \times N)$ is given by subsets of the form

$$
W(\widetilde{V})=\{f \in C(M, M \times N): f(M) \subset \widetilde{V}\}
$$

with $\widetilde{V} \subset M \times N$ open subsets. When $f=G_{\varphi}$ for some $\varphi \in C(M, N)$, then the trace topology on the subset $G(C(M, N))$ is generated by a subbasis of elements $W(\widetilde{V})$ where $\widetilde{V}=M \times V$ with $V \subset N$ open subset. Clearly, $G$ is an injective mapping, and bijective onto its image. Therefore, a subbasis for the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
W(\tilde{V})=\left\{\varphi \in C(M, N): G_{\varphi} \subset M \times V\right\} \tag{82}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma B.5. The $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology is finer than the CO-topology and is therefore Hausdorff.

Proof. We show that $\operatorname{id}_{C(M, N)}:\left(C(M, N), \tau_{\mathrm{WO}^{0}}\right) \rightarrow\left(C(M, N), \tau_{\mathrm{CO}}\right)$ is continuous. Let $N(K, V)$ be an open subset as in (80), and $U_{1}, U_{2}$ be a cover of $M$ such that $K \subset U_{1}$ and $U_{2}=M \backslash K$. Consider the open subset

$$
W\left(U_{1} \times V \cup U_{2} \times N\right)=\left\{\varphi \in C(M, N): G_{\varphi} \subset U_{1} \times V \cup U_{2} \times N\right\}
$$

the former is a $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-open subset, which is, however, equal to $N(K, V)$.

The main difference from the compact-open topology is that the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$ topology does control the behavior of a mapping over the whole space, while the CO topology was limited to a compact region. Notice that although in general the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$ topology is finer than the CO topology, when the manifold $M$ is compact, the two become equivalent.

Lemma B.6. Let $M$ be paracompact and $(N, d)$ be a metric space, then a basis of neighborhood of $\varphi \in C(M, N)$ for the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{\varphi}(\epsilon)=\{\psi \in C(M, N): d(\varphi(x), \psi(x))<\epsilon(x) \forall x \in M\} \tag{83}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\epsilon: M \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$is continuous.
Proposition B.7. Let $M$ be paracompact and $(N, d)$ be a metric space, then for any sequence $\left\{\varphi_{n}\right\} \subset C(M, N)$, the following are equivalent:
(i) $\varphi_{n} \rightarrow \varphi$ in the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology;
(ii) there exists a compact set $K \in M$ such that $\left.\left.\varphi_{n}\right|_{M \backslash K} \equiv \varphi\right|_{M \backslash K}$ for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, and $\varphi_{n} \rightarrow \varphi$ uniformly on $K$.

Notice that, due to Proposition B.7, the space $C(M, E)$ with $E$ vector space is not a topological vector space, in particular the multiplication mapping cannot be continuous since if $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ goes to 0 , then $\lambda \cdot f \nrightarrow 0$ unless $f=0$ outside some compact subset of $M$.
Proof. Suppose $\varphi_{n} \rightarrow \varphi$ in the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology, however, for all $K \subset M$ compact, either $\varphi_{n} \nrightarrow \varphi$ uniformly over $K$ or there is $x \in M \backslash K$ such that $\varphi_{n}(x) \neq \varphi(x)$. In the first case $\varphi_{n} \nrightarrow \varphi$ in the CO-topology as well, contradicting the initial hypothesis. In the second case, let $\left\{K_{n}\right\}$ be an exhaustion of compact subsets of $M$, then for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$ there is $x_{n} \in M \backslash K_{n}$ having $\varphi_{n}\left(x_{n}\right) \neq \varphi\left(x_{n}\right)$. Set $0<\epsilon_{n}=\sup _{K_{n}} d\left(\varphi_{n}(x), \varphi(x)\right)$. For each $n$, consider the sequence of open neighborhoods of $\varphi, W_{\varphi}\left(\epsilon_{n}\right)$ as per Lemma B.6, by construction $\varphi_{n} \notin W_{\varphi}\left(\epsilon_{n}\right)$ which contradicts the convergence hypothesis. On the other hand, let $\epsilon_{n}: M \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$be the constant functions with $\epsilon_{n}=\sup _{x \in K} d\left(\varphi_{n}(x), \varphi(x)\right)$, then $W_{\varphi}\left(\epsilon_{n_{0}}\right) \cap\left\{\varphi_{n}\right\}=\{\varphi\}_{n>n_{0}}$ by uniform convergence over $K$. Implying $\varphi_{n} \rightarrow \varphi$ in $\tau_{\mathrm{WO}^{\circ}}$.
Corollary B.8. Let $M$ and $N$ as in Proposition B. 7 and $\gamma: I \subset \mathbb{R} \rightarrow(C(M, N)$, $\left.\tau_{\mathrm{WO}^{0}}\right)$ be a continuous mapping with I compact. Then, there exists a compact $K \subset M$ such that

$$
\gamma(t): x \in M \rightarrow N
$$

is constant in $M \backslash K$ for each $t \in I$.
Proof. We argue by contradiction, let $K_{n}$ be an exhaustion of compact subsets of $M$, then for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$ there is some $t_{n} \in I$, and some $x_{n} \in M \backslash K_{n}$ such that $\gamma\left(t_{n}\right)\left[x_{n}\right] \neq \gamma(t)\left[x_{n}\right]$ for at least a $t \in I$. Since $\left\{t_{n}\right\}$ is a sequence on a compact space, we may assume, eventually passing to a subsequence, that $t_{n} \rightarrow t_{0} \in I$, by construction, $\left\{x_{n}\right\}$ does not admit a cluster point in $M$. Finally, by continuity, $t_{n} \rightarrow t_{0} \Longrightarrow \gamma\left(t_{n}\right) \rightarrow \gamma(t)$ in the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology, by Proposition B. 7 there has to be a compact subset $K$ such that $\gamma\left(t_{n}\right) \equiv \gamma(t)$ outside $K$ thus the sequence $\left\{x_{n}\right\}$ admits a cluster point.

From now on, we assume that $M, N$ are smooth $m, n$-dimensional manifolds, respectively, consider the $k$ th-order jet bundle $J^{k}(M, N)$. Recall as well the mappings $\alpha: J^{k}(M, N) \rightarrow M, \beta: J^{k}(M, N) \rightarrow N$.

Definition B.9. The Whitney $\mathrm{C}^{k}$-topology, or $\mathrm{WO}^{k}$-topology, on $C^{r}(M, N)$ for $0 \leq k \leq r \leq \infty$ is the topology induced by requiring

$$
j^{k}: C^{r}(M, N) \rightarrow\left(C\left(M, J^{k}(M, N)\right), \tau_{\mathrm{WO}^{0}}\right)
$$

to be topological embedding.
Proposition B.10. The $\mathrm{WO}^{k}$-topology on $C^{r}(M, N)$ enjoys the following properties:
(i) A subbasis of open subsets of the topology has the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
W(\widetilde{U})=\left\{\varphi \in C^{r}(M, N): j^{k} \varphi(M) \subset \widetilde{U}\right\} \tag{84}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\widetilde{U} \subset J^{k}(M, N)$ is an open subset.
(ii) If $d_{k}$ is a metric on $J^{k}(M, N)$, then a basis of neighborhoods for the $\mathrm{WO}^{k}$-topology of $\varphi \in C^{r}(M, N)$ is

$$
N_{\varphi}^{k}(\epsilon)=\left\{\psi \in C^{r}(M, N): d_{k}\left(j_{x}^{k} \psi, j_{x}^{k} \varphi\right)<\epsilon(x)\right\}
$$

where $\epsilon \in C\left(M, \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$.
(iii) The sequence $\left\{\varphi_{n}\right\} \subset C^{k}(M, N)$ converges to $\varphi$ in the $\mathrm{WO}^{k}$-topology if and only if there is a compact subset $K \subset M$ such that $\varphi_{n} \equiv \varphi$ in $M \backslash K$ and $j^{k} \varphi_{n} \rightarrow j^{k} \varphi$ uniformly over $K$.
(iv) If $I \subset \mathbb{R}$ is compact and $\gamma: I \rightarrow\left(C^{r}(M, N), \tau_{\mathrm{WO}^{k}}\right)$ is continuous, then there is a compact subset such that

$$
\mathrm{ev}_{x} \gamma: I \ni t \mapsto \gamma(t)[x]
$$

is constant for all $x \in M \backslash K$.
(v) $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ on $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ is the projective limit topology of all $\mathrm{WO}^{k}$-topologies for $0 \leq k \leq \infty$.
(vi) A basis of open neighborhood of the $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ topology on $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ consists of open subsets

$$
\begin{equation*}
W(\widetilde{U})=\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): j^{\infty} \varphi(M) \subset \widetilde{U}\right\} \tag{85}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\widetilde{U} \subset J^{\infty}(M, N)$ is open.
(vii) If $\left\{K_{n}\right\}_{n}$ is an exhaustion of compact subsets of $M$, a basis for the $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ topology on $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ consists of open subsets

$$
M(U, n)=\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): j^{n} f\left(M \backslash K_{n}^{\mathrm{o}}\right) \subset U_{n}\right\}
$$

where $U_{n} \subset J^{n}(M, N)$ are open.
Proof. We claim that for the mapping $j^{k}: C^{\infty}(M, N) \rightarrow C\left(M, J^{k}(M, N)\right)$ the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$ and WO topologies on $j^{k}\left(C^{\infty}(M, N)\right) \subset C\left(M, J^{k}(M, N)\right)$ coincide. Indeed,

$$
\left.G_{j^{k} \varphi}(M) \subset M \times J^{k}(M, N)=\left\{\left(x, j_{x}^{k} \varphi\right): x \in M\right)\right\} \simeq J^{k}(M, N)
$$

where the last is a topological embedding, therefore open subsets of $J^{k}(M, N)$ and $G_{j^{k}\left(C^{r}(M, N)\right)} \subset M \times J^{k}(M, N)$ coincide. As a result, we obtain (84) by combining the above result with (81). (ii) follows by combining (i) with Lemma B.6. Using that $\varphi_{n} \rightarrow \varphi$ in $\mathrm{WO}^{k}$ if and only if $j^{k} \varphi_{n} \rightarrow j^{k} \varphi$ in $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$ over $C\left(M, J^{k}(M, N)\right)$ in conjunction with Proposition B. 7 we get (iii). Similarly, (iv) is obtained by combining Corollary B. 8 with the above argument. The argument for $(v)$ and $(v i)$ is the following: The topology on $J^{\infty}(M, N)$ is the coarsest such that each $\pi_{k}^{\infty}: J^{\infty}(M, N) \rightarrow J^{k}(M, N)$ is continuous. Note that we have an embedding

$$
J^{\infty}(M, N) \simeq M \times_{M} J^{\infty}(M, N) \hookrightarrow M \times J^{\infty}(M, N) .
$$

Therefore, we construct the following commutative diagram

where the horizontal mapping are embeddings. Then, a subbasis of $C\left(M, J^{\infty}\right.$ $(M, N)$ ) for the $\mathrm{WO}^{0}$-topology is

$$
W\left(U_{\infty}\right)=\left\{j^{\infty} \varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): j^{\infty}(M) \subset U_{\infty}\right\}
$$

with $U_{\infty} \subset J^{\infty}(M, N)$ open. Finally we show (vii). Let $U_{n} \subset J^{n}(M, N)$ be open subsets, then each

$$
M(U)=\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): \forall n \in \mathbb{N}, j^{\infty} \varphi\left(M \backslash K_{n}^{o}\right) \subset\left(\pi_{n}^{\infty}\right)^{-1} U_{n}\right\}
$$

is an open subset of the $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ topology. Setting $V_{n}=\left(\pi_{0}^{\infty}\right)^{-1}\left(U_{0}\right) \cap \cdots \cap$ $\left(\pi_{n}^{\infty}\right)^{-1}\left(U_{n}\right)$ we have that

$$
\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): \forall n \in \mathbb{N}, j^{\infty} \varphi\left(K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{\mathrm{o}}\right) \subset V_{n}\right\}=M(U)
$$

The inclusion $\supset$ is clear; for the other, observe that in each region $K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{o}$ we have the requirement $j^{\infty} \varphi\left(K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{0}\right) \subset V_{n}$ for all $n$ which is way stronger then the corresponding $j^{\infty} \varphi\left(M \backslash K_{n}^{o}\right) \subset\left(\pi_{n}^{\infty}\right)^{-1} U_{n}$ for all $n$. Since $J^{\infty}(M, N)$ is a fiber bundle with finite-dimensional base and Fréchet space fiber and has the coarsest topology making each $\pi_{k}^{\infty}$ continuous, we may write

$$
M(\tilde{V})=\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): \forall n \in \mathbb{N}, j^{\infty} \varphi\left(K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{\mathrm{o}}\right) \subset \widetilde{V}_{n}\right\}
$$

where each $\widetilde{V}_{n} \subset J^{\infty}(M, N)$ is open. We claim that $M(\widetilde{V})$ generates a topology equivalent to the $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ topology. The latter's open subsets possess the form (85) is thus clear that $M(\widetilde{V}) \subset W\left(\cup_{n} \widetilde{V}_{n}\right)$, thus making the former topology finer then the latter. To see the converse observe that $j^{\infty} \varphi\left(K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{\mathrm{o}}\right)$ is a compact subset of a metric space for each $n$, thus there is some $\epsilon_{n}>0$ for which the open subset $\left\{j_{x}^{\infty} \psi \in \mathbb{R}^{\infty}: d\left(j_{x}^{\infty} \varphi, j_{x}^{\infty} \psi\right)<\epsilon_{n} \forall x \in K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{\circ}\right\} \subset \widetilde{V}_{n}$. Let then $\epsilon \in C(M)$ be a continuous function such that $\epsilon(x)<\epsilon_{n}$ for all $x \in K_{n+1} \backslash K_{n}^{\mathrm{o}}$, then $N_{\varphi}^{\infty}(\epsilon)$ is an open subset of the Whitney topology which is contained in $M(\widetilde{V})$.

As a consequence of Proposition B.7, when $N$ is metrizable and $M$ paracompact and second countable, given any sequence $\left\{\varphi_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ we can characterize its convergence in the following way:
(i) $\varphi_{n} \rightarrow \varphi$ in the $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$-topology ,
(ii) $\forall n^{\prime} \in \mathbb{N} \exists K_{n^{\prime}} \subset M$ compact such that if $n \geq n^{\prime}$ then $\left.\varphi_{n}\right|_{M \backslash K_{n^{\prime}}}=$ $\left.\varphi\right|_{M \backslash K_{n^{\prime}}}$ and $\left.\left.\varphi_{n}\right|_{K_{n}^{\prime}} \rightarrow \varphi\right|_{K_{n}^{\prime}}$ uniformly with all its derivatives.
This fact has important implications; for if we consider the finitedimensional vector bundle $E \rightarrow M$, the vector space $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ will not be a topological vector space due to the failure of continuity for the multiplication by scalar. This can be readily seen from condition (ii) above: If, for instance, we had $\sigma \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E), \mathbb{R} \ni \epsilon_{n} \rightarrow 0$ and $\epsilon_{n} \sigma \rightarrow 0$, then each $\epsilon_{n} \sigma$ must possess compact support, and thus, $\sigma$ itself ought to be compactly supported. As a consequence, we get the following result:

Theorem B.11. Let $(E, \pi, M)$ be a finite-dimensional vector bundle, then $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}$ $(M \leftarrow E) \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$, equipped with trace of the Whitney topology on $C^{\infty}(M, E)$. Then, $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ is the maximal locally convex space contained in $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$. Moreover, the trace topology coincides with the (natural) final topology induced by the projective limit

$$
\begin{equation*}
{\underset{K \subset}{\lim }} \Gamma_{K}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)=\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) . \tag{86}
\end{equation*}
$$

Consequently, $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ is a complete, nuclear and Lindelöf space, hence paracompact and normal. In particular, for each open cover $\mathcal{U}_{i}$ of $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$, there are Bastiani smooth bump functions $\rho_{i}: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ each of which has $\operatorname{supp}\left(\rho_{i}\right) \subset \mathcal{U}_{i}$, satisfying

$$
\sum_{i} \rho_{i}(\sigma)=1
$$

for each $\sigma \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$.
From a topological standpoint, Theorem B. 11 implies that $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $E) \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ equipped with the Whitney topology is the maximal topological vector subspace. Thus, if we want to give a topological manifold structure to spaces such as $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)\left(\right.$ or $\left.C^{\infty}(M, N)\right)$, this forces us to use $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ as the topological vector space on which to model the manifold (see Definition C.1). It is therefore natural to seek charts of the form ( $\sigma_{0}+$ $\left.\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E), u_{\sigma_{0}}\right)$ where $u_{\sigma_{0}}(\sigma)=\sigma-\sigma_{0}$. The undesirable fact is that $\sigma_{0}+$ $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ would then become a closed subset. To remedy this problem, we refine the Whitney topology just enough to make the above subsets open. To wit consider the following equivalence class: Given $M, N$ smooth finitedimensional manifolds, set $\varphi \sim \psi$ if $\operatorname{supp}_{\varphi}(\psi)=\overline{\{x \in M: \varphi(x) \neq \psi(x)\}} \subset M$ is compact.

Definition B.12. The refined Whitney topology, or refined $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$ topology, is the coarsest topology on $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ which is finer than the $\mathrm{WO}^{\infty}$-topology and for which the sets $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}=\left\{\psi \in C^{\infty}(M, N): \psi \sim \varphi\right\}$ are open.

The refined Whitney topology has the same converging sequences and smooth curves as the Whitney topology since the proofs of B. 7 and Corollary B. 8 remain essentially valid. Notice that the refinement we imposed on the topology was made by adding big open subsets, i.e., the trace topology on subspaces of the form $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ is not altered, thus the aforementioned properties remain valid. Clearly, $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E) \subset \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ will then become open and moreover $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ becomes a topological affine space with model topological vector space $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$. The locally convex modeling space $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow E)$ will, however, no longer be a Baire space: If $N=\mathbb{R}$ and $K_{n}$ is an exhaustion of compact subsets of $M$, then $\cup_{n} C_{K_{n}}^{\infty}(M)=C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$, and, however, $C_{K_{n}}^{\infty}(M) \subset C_{c}^{\infty}(M)$ is not dense for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$.

Proposition B.13. Let $M, M^{\prime}, N, N^{\prime}$ be smooth finite-dimensional manifolds,
(i) if $f: M^{\prime} \rightarrow M$ is a proper smooth mapping, then $f^{*}: C^{\infty}(M, N) \rightarrow$ $C^{\infty}\left(M^{\prime}, N\right)$ is continuous in both the Whitney and refined Whitney topology;
(ii) if $h: N \rightarrow N^{\prime}$ is a smooth mapping, then $h_{*}: C^{\infty}(M, N) \rightarrow C^{\infty}\left(M, N^{\prime}\right)$ is continuous in both the Whitney and refined Whitney topology.
Proof. The proof of ( $i$ ) can be directly obtained by using Proposition 7.3 in [38] while keeping in mind that $f^{*}(\varphi)=\varphi \circ f$. For (ii), consider a Whitney open subset $\left.M^{\prime}(U)=\left\{\varphi \in C^{\infty}\left(M, N^{\prime}\right): j^{n} \varphi\left(M \backslash K_{n}\right)\right\} \subset U_{n} \subset J^{n}\left(M, N^{\prime}\right) \forall n \in \mathbb{N}\right\}$ in $C^{\infty}\left(M, N^{\prime}\right)$. The mapping $j^{n} h: J^{n}(M, N) \rightarrow J^{n}\left(M, N^{\prime}\right)$ is smooth and hence continuous, and thus, set $V_{n}=\left(j^{n} h\right)^{-1}\left(U_{n}\right)$. Then, $\left(h_{*}\right)^{-1}\left(M^{\prime}(U)\right)=$ $M(V)$ which implies continuity of $h_{*}$ in the Whitney topology. For the refined Whitney topology, one notes that if $\varphi \sim \varphi^{\prime}$, then $h \circ \varphi \sim h \circ \varphi^{\prime}$ as well, thus $h_{*} \mathcal{U}_{\varphi}=\mathcal{U}_{h_{*} \varphi}$, which in turn implies that $h_{*}$ remains continuous even when refining the topology.

Theorem B. 14 (Proposition 4.8, pp. 38 [38]). Let $\left(E_{i}, \pi_{i}, M\right), i=1,2$ be finitedimensional vector bundles, suppose that $\alpha: U \subset E_{1} \rightarrow E_{2}$ is a smooth fibered morphism projecting to the identity of $M$ and let $\sigma_{0} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right)$ having $\sigma_{0}(M) \subset U, \alpha\left(\sigma_{0}\right) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{2}\right)$. Then, the mapping $\alpha_{*}: \mathcal{U}=$ $\left\{\sigma \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right): \sigma(M) \subset U\right\} \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{2}\right)$ is a Bastiani smooth mapping; moreover, if $d_{v} \alpha: V U \rightarrow E_{2}$ is the vertical derivative of $\alpha$, we have $d\left(\alpha_{*}\right)=\left(d_{v} \alpha\right)_{*}$.

We remark that given any connection on the vector bundle $E_{1}$ it induces a splitting $T E_{1}=H E_{1} \oplus V E_{1}$ into horizontal and vertical vector bundle, and the latter is of course independent from the connection chosen. Thus, if we use local fibered coordinates on $E_{1}$ and $E_{2}$ induced by local frames $e_{i}, f_{i}$, respectively, and study $\alpha$ in a neighborhood of $p \in E_{1}, \alpha(p)=\sum \alpha^{i}(x, y) f_{i}$, then $d_{v} \alpha: V_{p} E_{1} \rightarrow E_{2},(p ; \sigma)=\left.\sum \frac{\partial \alpha^{i}(x, y)}{\partial y^{j}} \sigma^{j} f_{i} \in E_{2}\right|_{x}$.
Proof. It is clear that if $U$ is open, $\mathcal{U}=\left\{\sigma \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right): \sigma(M) \subset U\right\}$ is open in $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow{\underset{\sim}{E}}_{1}\right)$ with the Whitney topology as well by (vi) of Proposition B. 10 taking $\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}=\left(\pi^{\infty}\right)^{-1}(M \times U)$. Next we show that $\alpha_{*}$ is Bastiani differentiable. This is equivalent to show that $d\left(\alpha_{*}\right): \mathcal{U} \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right) \rightarrow$
$\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{2}\right)$ exists and is continuous in the Whitney topology (see Definition B.9). We thus claim that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{t \rightarrow 0} \frac{\alpha_{*}\left(\sigma+t \sigma^{\prime}\right)-\alpha_{*}(\sigma)}{t}=\left(d_{v} \alpha\right)_{*}\left(\sigma ; \sigma^{\prime}\right) \tag{87}
\end{equation*}
$$

in the Whitney topology. We start by showing that for any neighborhood $U$ of $x_{0} \in M, \frac{\alpha_{*}\left(\sigma+t \sigma^{\prime}\right)-\alpha_{*}(\sigma)}{t}$ converges uniformly to $\left(d_{v} \alpha\right)_{*}\left(\sigma ; \sigma^{\prime}\right)(x)$ in $U$. This is a local problem, and we can thus study it using local coordinates. Notice that if $U$ lies outside the support of $\sigma^{\prime}$, then the claim is trivial. By an abuse of notation, we set $\sigma(x)=(x, \sigma(x))$ and likewise for $\sigma^{\prime}$. Then by Taylor theorem, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\alpha_{*}\left(\sigma+t \sigma^{\prime}\right)-\alpha_{*}(\sigma)\right)^{i}(x) \\
& \quad=\alpha^{i}\left(x, \sigma(x)+t \sigma^{\prime}(x)\right)-\alpha^{i}(x, \sigma(x)) \\
& \quad=t \partial_{j} \alpha^{i}(x, \sigma(x)) \sigma^{\prime j}(x) \\
& \quad+t^{2} \int_{0}^{1}(1-\lambda) \partial_{j k} \alpha^{i}\left(x, \sigma(x)+t \lambda \sigma^{\prime}(x)\right) \sigma^{\prime j}(x) \sigma^{\prime k}(x) \mathrm{d} \lambda
\end{aligned}
$$

We can then estimate in $U$

$$
\left|\frac{\left(\alpha_{*}\left(\sigma+t \sigma^{\prime}\right)-\alpha_{*}(\sigma)\right)^{i}(x)}{t}-\left(\left(d_{v} \alpha\right)_{*}\left(\sigma ; \sigma^{\prime}\right)\right)^{i}(x)\right| \leq|t| C_{\alpha, \sigma, \sigma^{\prime}, U}
$$

for each $x \in U$, establishing uniform convergence. Moreover, since $d_{v} \alpha: V U \subset$ $V E_{1} \rightarrow E_{2}$ remains a smooth fibered morphism, the mapping $\left(d_{v} \alpha\right)_{*}: \mathcal{U} \times$ $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{2}\right)$ is continuous by Proposition B.10. Moreover, if $d_{v}^{k} \alpha: \otimes_{M}^{k} V_{p} U$ is the mapping locally defined by

$$
d_{v}^{k} \alpha[p]: \otimes^{k} V_{p} E_{1} \ni\left(s_{1}, \ldots, s_{k}\right) \mapsto \partial_{j_{1} \ldots j_{k}} \alpha^{i}(p) s_{1}^{j_{1}} \cdots s_{k}^{j_{K}},
$$

a similar argument to the one above shows that for each $x \in U$ the mapping $d^{(k-1)}\left(\alpha_{*}\right)\left[\sigma+t \sigma^{\prime}\right]\left(\sigma_{1}, \ldots, \sigma_{k-1}\right)(x)-d^{(k-1)}\left(\alpha_{*}\right)[\sigma]\left(\sigma_{1}, \ldots, \sigma_{k-1}\right)(x)$ converges uniformly to $\left(d_{v}^{k} \alpha\right)_{*}\left(\sigma ; \sigma^{\prime}, \sigma_{1}, \ldots, \sigma_{k-1}\right)(x)$. Then again, Proposition B. 13 implies the continuity of $d^{(k)}\left(\alpha_{*}\right): \mathcal{U} \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right) \cdots \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{1}\right) \rightarrow$ $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{2}\right)$. Finally, by (iii) in Proposition B.10, this shows that the mapping $\alpha_{*}: \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow E_{2}\right)$ is Bastiani smooth.

## Appendix C: Manifolds of Mappings and Sections

We begin with the definition of infinite-dimensional manifolds. As we mentioned earlier, we shall choose to model those on locally convex spaces in view of the results by $[17,18,43]$.

Definition C.1. Let $\mathscr{M}$ be a Hausdorff topological space, we say that $\mathscr{M}$ admits a Bastiani smooth manifold structure if
(i) there is a family $\left\{\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}, u_{i}, E_{i}\right)\right\}_{i \in I}$ where $\left\{\mathcal{U}_{i}\right\}_{i \in I}$ is an open cover of $\mathscr{M}$, $\left\{E_{i}\right\}_{i \in I}$ is a family of complete locally convex spaces and $u_{i}: \mathcal{U}_{i} \rightarrow E_{i}$ a family of homeomorphisms onto the open subsets $u_{i}\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}\right) \subseteq E_{i}$;
(ii) for all $i, j \in I$, having $\mathcal{U}_{i j}=\mathcal{U}_{i} \cap \mathcal{U}_{j} \neq \emptyset$, the mapping

$$
u_{i j}=u_{j} \circ u_{i}^{-1}: u_{i}\left(\mathcal{U}_{i j}\right) \subseteq E_{i} \rightarrow u_{j}\left(\mathcal{U}_{i j}\right) \subseteq E_{j}
$$

and its inverse $u_{j i}=u_{i} \circ u_{j}^{-1}$ are Bastiani smooth.
We then call charts elements of the family $\left\{\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}, u_{i}, E_{i}\right)\right\}_{i \in I}$.
It follows from condition (ii) above that the locally convex spaces $E_{i}$ linearly isomorphic. A subset $\mathscr{N} \subset \mathscr{M}$ of a differentiable manifold is called a splitting submanifold of $\mathscr{M}$ if for each $p \in \mathscr{N}$, there are charts $(\mathcal{U}, u, E)$ of $\mathscr{M}$ such that $u(p)=0 \in E$ and $U(\mathcal{U} \cap \mathscr{N})=u(\mathcal{U}) \cap F$, where $F$ is a closed vector subspace of $E$ for which $E=F \oplus F^{c}$. The collection of charts $\left\{\left(\mathcal{U}_{i} \cap \mathscr{N},\left.u_{i}\right|_{\mathcal{U}_{i} \cap \mathscr{N}}, F_{i}\right)\right\}$ then makes $\mathscr{N}$ a manifold itself as per Definition C.1. A weaker notion of submanifolds requires that $F$ is just a closed subspace of $E$, and in this case we say that $\mathscr{N}$ is a non-splitting submanifold.

Next we define the tangent bundle. Let $\mathscr{M}$ be a Bastiani smooth manifold with atlas $\left\{\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}, u_{i}, E_{i}\right)\right\}$. A tangent vector is an equivalence class of elements $\left(p, v, U_{i}, u_{i}, E_{i}\right)$, with $p \in \mathscr{M}$ and $v \in E_{i}$, where $\left(p, v, \mathcal{U}_{i}, u_{i}, E_{i}\right)$ and $\left(p^{\prime}, w, U_{j}, u_{j}, E_{j}\right)$ are equivalent if $p=p^{\prime}$ and $d\left(u_{i j}\left[u_{i}(p)\right]\right)(v)=w$. We denote by $T_{p} \mathscr{M}$ the set of all tangent vectors to $p$; moreover, setting $T \mathscr{M}=$ $\bigsqcup_{p \in \mathscr{M}} T_{p} \mathscr{M}$ we obtain the space of tangent vectors of $\mathscr{M}$. It is easy to see that $T \mathscr{M}$ carries a natural structure of Bastiani smooth manifold. To wit, observe that we can always define a canonical projection $\tau: T \mathscr{M} \rightarrow \mathscr{M}$. For the family of charts set $\left\{\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{i}, \widetilde{u}_{i}, E_{i} \times E_{i}\right)\right\}$ where $\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}, u_{i}, E_{i}\right)$ is a chart of $\mathscr{M}$, $\widetilde{\mathcal{U}}_{i}=\tau^{-1}\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}\right), \widetilde{u}_{i}: \tau^{-1}\left(\mathcal{U}_{i}\right) \ni \widetilde{p} \mapsto\left(u_{i}(x), v\right) \in E_{i} \times E_{i}$.

The topology on $T \mathscr{M}$ is the unique one making each $\widetilde{u}_{i}$ into a homeomorphism, and also, the transition mapping $\widetilde{u}_{i j}:(x, v) \mapsto\left(u_{i j}(y), d u_{i j}[x](v)\right)$ is Bastiani smooth since $u_{i j}$ is itself smooth in the first place. It is easily shown that $T \mathscr{M}$ is Hausdorff, and thus, $T \mathscr{M}$ is a differentiable manifold according to Definition C.1.

Next we give a manifold structure to $C^{\infty}(M, N)$ with $M, N$ smooth finite-dimensional manifolds. We first recall that given any Riemannian $h$ on $N$ there exists the Riemannian exponential $\exp _{y}: U \subset T_{y} N \rightarrow N, w \mapsto \exp _{y}(w)$, where $\exp _{y}(w)$ is the value of the geodesic starting at $y$ with velocity $w$ at time $t=1$. Since $\exp _{y}(0)=y$, and $T_{y} \exp _{y}=i d_{T_{y} N}, \exp _{y}$ is a local diffeomorphism, then we can define a local diffeomorphism $\left(\tau_{N}, \exp \right): \widetilde{U} \subset T N \rightarrow \mathcal{O} \subset N \times N$ : $(y, w) \rightarrow\left(y, \exp _{y}(w)\right)$ onto an open subset $\mathcal{O}$ of the diagonal of $N \times N$.

Theorem C.2. Let $M, N$ be smooth finite-dimensional manifolds, then $C^{\infty}$ $(M, N)$ is a Bastiani smooth manifold according to Definition C.1, modeled on the nuclear locally convex space $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow f^{*} T N\right)$.

Proof. Let $\varphi \in C^{\infty}(M, N)$, then define $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$ to be the subset of all $g \in C^{\infty}(M, N)$ with compact support with respect to $\varphi$, such that $(\varphi, \psi)(M) \subset\left(\tau_{N}, \exp \right)(\widetilde{U})$, then $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$ is an open subset, for example, by (vii) in Proposition B.10. Let then

$$
u_{\varphi}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \ni \psi \mapsto u_{\varphi}(\psi) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right)
$$

defined as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{\varphi}(\psi)(x)=\left(\tau_{N}, \exp \right)^{-1}(\varphi(x), \psi(x)) \simeq\left(\varphi(x), \exp _{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x))\right) \tag{88}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is clear that $u_{\varphi}(\psi)$ is a smooth mapping, its image is valued in $\varphi^{*} T N$, and moreover, since $\varphi \neq \psi$ only in a compact subset of $K_{\rightarrow} \subset M$, then $\exp _{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x)) \neq 0$ if and only if $x \in K$. Thus $u_{\varphi}$ is valued into $\left\{\vec{X} \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow\right.$ $\left.\left.\varphi^{*} T N\right): \vec{X}(M) \subset\left(\tau_{N}, \exp \right)^{-1}\left(\varphi^{*} \widetilde{U}\right)\right\}$. Therefore, the mapping $u_{\varphi}$ becomes a homeomorphism between $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$ with the trace of the refined Whitney topology and an open subset of $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right)$ with the usual limit Fréchet topology. If $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi \psi}=\mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \cap \mathcal{U}_{\psi} \neq \emptyset$, then we can consider the transition mapping $u_{\varphi \psi} \doteq u_{\psi} \circ u_{\varphi}^{-1}: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T N\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \psi^{*} T N\right)$. This mapping can be constructed as the push forward of

$$
T_{\varphi(x)} N \ni(x, w) \mapsto\left(x, \exp _{\psi(x)}^{-1}\left(\exp _{\varphi(x)}(w)\right)\right) \in T_{\psi(x)} N
$$

which is a smooth global fibered isomorphism $\varphi^{*} \widetilde{U} \subset \varphi^{*} T N \rightarrow \psi^{*} \widetilde{U} \subset \psi^{*} T N$. Then by Theorem B. 14 we also have that $u_{f g}$ is a smooth mapping together with its inverse $u_{\varphi \psi}$. Finally, if one chooses a different metric $h^{\prime}$ on $N$ inducing the exponential $\exp ^{\prime}$ and new charts $u_{\varphi}^{\prime}$, then again, the transition mapping $u_{\varphi}^{\prime} \circ u_{\varphi}$ can be obtained as the push forward of the local fibered isomorphism

$$
\varphi^{*} \widetilde{U} \subset \varphi^{*} T N \ni(x, w) \mapsto\left(x,\left(\exp _{\varphi(x)}^{\prime}\right)^{-1}\left(\exp _{\varphi(x)}(w)\right)\right) \in \varphi^{*} \widetilde{U}^{\prime} \subset \varphi^{*} T N
$$

which by Theorem B. 14 is smooth. Therefore, the smooth structure on $C^{\infty}$ ( $M, N$ ) does not depend on the choice of the exponential mapping.

We remark that in [38], the role of the mapping $\left(\tau_{N}, \exp \right)$ is played by the so-called local addition, that is, a mapping $A: T N \rightarrow N \times N$ which is a local diffeomorphism onto an open subset of the diagonal for which $A\left(0_{y}\right)=y$ for all $y \in N$. One can show [38, Lemmas 10.1 and 10.2 pp .90$]$ that $\left(\tau_{N}, \exp \right)$ is a local addition, and then, the proof of Theorem C. 2 can be repeated along the same lines.

In the general case of a non-trivial bundle $\pi: B \rightarrow M, \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ can be topologized as follows: First we give $C^{\infty}(M, B)$ the refined Whitney topology, and then, we note that $\varphi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \subset C^{\infty}(M, B)$ if and only if $\pi_{*}(\varphi)=\pi \circ \varphi=\mathrm{id}_{M}$. By (ii) in Proposition B.13, $\pi_{*}$ is continuous, so the equation $\pi_{*}(\cdot)=\operatorname{id}_{M}$ in $C^{\infty}(M, B)$ defines a closed subset in the refined Whitney topology. We wish to show that $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ is a splitting submanifold of $C^{\infty}(M, B)$. First, notice that if $\varphi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \subset C^{\infty}(M, B)$, then $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \cap \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ is the set of all $\psi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ such that $\psi$, $\varphi$ differ only on a compact subset of $M$. Secondly, observe that $T B$ can be split by the choice of a connection as $H B \oplus V B$, this induces the splitting $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T B\right)=\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} H B\right) \oplus \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ at the level of locally convex spaces. Finally, if $\varphi \in \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ and $\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right)$ is a chart of $C^{\infty}(M, B)$, then

$$
\left.u_{\varphi}\right|_{\mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \cap \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)}: \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \cap \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T B\right)
$$

with

$$
\begin{equation*}
u_{\varphi}(\psi)(x)=\left(x, \exp _{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x))\right) \tag{89}
\end{equation*}
$$

Notice that even though the image of $x \in M$ through $\psi, \varphi$, lies in the same fiber $\pi^{-1}(x)$ we are not guaranteed that $\exp _{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x)) \in V_{\varphi(x)} B$, for $\pi^{-1}(x)$ might fail to be totally geodesic for the Riemannian metric chosen on $B$; therefore, in general, the geodesic joining $\varphi(x)$ and $\psi(x)$ might travel outside $\pi^{-1}(x)$. If we were able to solve this issue and show that $\exp _{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x)) \in V_{\varphi(x)} B$, we could then proceed by noticing that although the splitting depends on the connection chosen, the vertical subbundle $V B=\operatorname{ker}\left(\tau_{B}: T B \rightarrow B\right)$ does not, and therefore, $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T B\right)=\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} H B\right) \oplus \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ depends on the connection chosen just on the horizontal part. We are thus left with solving the issue of $\pi^{-1}(x)$ being not totally geodesic. By [38, Lemma 10.9] to each section $\varphi$, we can find a tubular neighborhood, i.e., a vector bundle $\left(E_{\varphi}, \widetilde{\pi}, \varphi(M)\right)$ with $E_{\varphi} \subset B$ and $\widetilde{\pi}=\left.\pi\right|_{E_{\varphi}}$. Moreover, by [38, Lemma 10.6], we can modify (through smooth diffeomorphisms) the local addition ( $\tau_{B}, \exp _{B}$ ) defining the chart $\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right)$ of $C^{\infty}(M, B)$ to a local addition $\left(\tau_{E_{\varphi}}, \widetilde{\exp }\right)$ on $E_{\varphi}$ for which

$$
\widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi}^{-1}(\psi) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} T E_{\varphi}\right)
$$

By construction, if $\psi(x) \in E_{\varphi}$, for all $x \in M$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi(x)}^{-1}(\psi(x)) \in T_{\varphi(x)}\left(\left.E_{\varphi}\right|_{\varphi(x)}\right) \simeq V_{\varphi(x)} E_{\varphi} \simeq V_{\varphi(x)} B \tag{90}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the sequel, we will write the charts of $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ as $\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}, u_{\varphi}\right)$ understanding that there are the slice charts induced above. We shall call them ultralocal charts ${ }^{10}$ in order to differentiate them from the local chart of finite-dimensional manifolds that were mentioned before.

Lemma C.3. Let $P: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow C)$ be a differential operator and $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow C)$ be endowed with the infinite-dimensional structure described in Theorem C.2; then if $P$ is smooth it is weakly regular ${ }^{11}$.

Proof. Suppose that $\varphi_{s}$ is a compactly supported variation of $\varphi_{0}$. We suppose also that $s \in I \subset \mathbb{R}$ with $I$ compact, but the general case is a straightforward generalization. We claim that $s \mapsto \varphi_{s}$ is a smooth curve in $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, then

[^10]again by Lemma 3.8, we can assume that the image of this path lies in a chart $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$, and therefore, our claim is equivalent to smoothness of
$$
s \mapsto u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\varphi_{s}\right) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right),
$$
where $u_{\varphi}$ is the chart mapping defined in (89). If $K \subset M$ is the compact where $\varphi_{s} \neq \varphi_{0}$, then $u_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{s}\right) \neq u_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{0}\right)$ in $K$ as well. Then, it is enough to test differentiability at each order in the Fréchet space $\Gamma_{K}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$.

- If we see $u_{\varphi}$ as a mapping from a neighborhood of the diagonal $\mathcal{O} \subset$ $B \times B$ to the tangent space of $B$, then it is smooth, and thus, by (ii) in Proposition B.13, we conclude that $u_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{s}\right)=\left(u_{\varphi}\right)_{*} \circ \varphi_{s}$ is continuous.
- To show differentiability, note that $\varphi\left(\pi\left(\varphi_{s}(x)\right)\right)=\varphi(x)$ for all $x \in M$, therefore $u_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{s}\right)=\widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi}^{-1}\left(\varphi_{s}\right)$, then for all $x \in M$

$$
\frac{d}{d s} u_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{s}\right)(x)=T_{\varphi_{s}(x)} \widetilde{\exp }_{\varphi(x)}^{-1}\left(\dot{\varphi}_{s}\right)
$$

thus, the derivative $\frac{d}{d s} u_{\varphi}\left(\varphi_{s}\right)$ exists and by (ii) in Proposition B. 13 is continuous due to smoothness of $T_{\bullet} \widetilde{\exp }_{\bullet}^{-1}: T \mathcal{O} \rightarrow T T B$.

- Iterating this argument, we have shown smoothness of $u_{\varphi_{s}}$.

Since $P$ is smooth, then $P\left(\varphi_{s}\right)$ is a smooth curve in $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow C)$, and eventually shrinking $I$ we can assume that $P\left(\varphi_{s}\right) \subset \mathcal{V}_{P\left(\varphi_{0}\right)}$, i.e., it lies inside a chart $\left(\mathcal{V}_{P\left(\varphi_{0}\right)}, v_{P\left(\varphi_{0}\right)}\right)$ of $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow C)$. Then, $v_{P\left(\varphi_{0}\right)}\left(P\left(\varphi_{s}\right)\right) \subset \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \sigma^{*} V C\right)$ is smooth. By (iii), $P\left(\varphi_{s}\right) \in C^{\infty}(M, C)$ is a smooth curve and there is a compact subset $K^{\prime}$ such that $P\left(\varphi_{s}\right) \equiv P\left(\varphi_{0}\right)$ outside $K^{\prime}$. Therefore,

$$
v_{P\left(\varphi_{0}\right)}\left(P\left(\varphi_{s}\right)\right) \subset \Gamma_{K^{\prime}}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \sigma^{*} V C\right),
$$

the latter being a Fréchet space we can apply [35, (2) Lemma 3.9] and conclude.

The tangent space at each point $\varphi$ is $T_{\varphi} \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \equiv \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}(M \leftarrow$ $\left.\varphi^{*} V B\right)$. The tangent bundle $\left(T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B), \tau_{\Gamma}, \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)\right)$ is defined in analogy with the finite-dimensional case and carries a canonical infinitedimensional bundle structure with trivializations

$$
t_{\varphi}: \tau_{\Gamma}^{-1}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) .
$$

As usual, we can identify points of $T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$ by elements $t_{\varphi}^{-1}\left(\varphi, \vec{X}_{\varphi}\right)$. With those trivializations, a tangent vector to $\Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, i.e., an element of $T_{\varphi} \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, can equivalently be seen as a section of the vector bundle $\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$. When using the latter interpretation, we will write the section in local coordinates as $\vec{X}(x)=\left.\vec{X}^{i}(x) \partial_{i}\right|_{\varphi(x)}$. Finally, we will use Roman letters, e.g., $(s, \vec{u}, \ldots)$ to denote elements of the topological dual space $\Gamma_{c}^{-\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \equiv\left(\Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)\right)^{\prime}$.

Definition C.4. A connection over the (possibly infinite dimensional) bundle $(C, \pi, X)$ is a vector-valued one form $\Phi \in \Omega^{1}(C ; V C)$ satisfying
(i) $\operatorname{Im}(\Phi)=V C$,
(ii) $\Phi \circ \Phi=\Phi$.

The mapping $\Phi$ represents the projection onto the vertical subbundle of $T C$. Given a connection $\Phi$, it is always possible to associate its canonical Christoffel form $\Gamma \doteq \mathrm{id}_{T C}-\Phi$ which will define the projection onto the space of horizontal vector fields. In our case, we consider $C=T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, and the latter has canonical trivialization

$$
\begin{aligned}
T t_{\varphi}: \tau_{T \Gamma}^{-1} \circ \tau_{\Gamma}^{-1}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}\right) \rightarrow & \mathcal{U}_{\varphi} \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{* V} B\right) \\
& \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore given $T t_{\varphi}^{-1}\left(\vec{Y}_{\varphi}, s_{\vec{X}}\right) \in T T \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$, we can write the connection locally as

$$
t_{\varphi}^{*} \Phi\left(\vec{Y}_{\varphi}, s_{\vec{X}}\right)=\left(\overrightarrow{0}_{\varphi}, s_{\vec{X}}-\Gamma_{\varphi}(\vec{X}, \vec{Y})\right)
$$

where the Christoffel form

$$
\Gamma_{\varphi} \equiv t_{\varphi}^{-1} \Gamma: \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \times \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right) \rightarrow \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)
$$

can be chosen to be linear in the first two entries. For additional details about connections, see [35, Chapter VI, § 37]. Instead of using the abstract notion provided by Definition C.4, in the case of manifolds of mappings, there is a more intuitive way of generating a connection. For simplicity's sake, we shall do the easier case of $C^{\infty}(M, N)$, since the generalization to general bundles is almost immediate. Let $\widetilde{\Gamma}$ be a connection on the finitedimensional manifold $T N$, then we induce a connection $\Phi$ on $T C^{\infty}(M, N)$ as follows: Fix $f \in C^{\infty}(M, N), \vec{X}, \vec{Y} \in T_{f} C^{\infty}(M, N) \simeq \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow f^{*} T N\right)$, $s \in T_{\vec{X}} T_{f} C^{\infty}(M, N) \simeq \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow f^{*} T N\right)$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(t_{f}^{-1} \Phi\right)(f, \vec{X}, \vec{Y}, s) \doteq\left(\overrightarrow{0}_{f}, s-\Gamma_{f}(\vec{X}, \vec{Y})\right) \tag{91}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\Gamma_{f}(\vec{X}, \vec{Y}) \in \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow f^{*} T N\right)$ is defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.\Gamma_{f}(\vec{X}, \vec{Y})(x) \doteq \widetilde{\Gamma}_{j k}^{i}(f(x)) \vec{X}^{j}(x) \vec{Y}^{k}(x) \partial_{i}\right|_{f(x)} \tag{92}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equivalently, we are setting $\Gamma_{f}=\widetilde{\Gamma}_{*}$, by Theorem B.14, the mappings $\Gamma_{f}, \Phi_{f}$ are Bastiani smooth, and moreover, they induce a connection $\Phi$. In the sequel, we shall use (16) to induce a connection as in (91).

## References

[1] Bär, C.: Green-hyperbolic operators on globally hyperbolic spacetimes. Commun. Math. Phys. 333(3), 1585-1615 (2015)
[2] Bastiani, A.: Applications différentiables et variétés différentiables de dimension infinie. Journal d'Analyse Mathématique 13(1), 1-114 (1964)
[3] Bernal, A.N., Sánchez, M.: On smooth Cauchy hypersurfaces and Geroch's splitting theorem. Commun. Math. Phys. 243(3), 461-470 (2003)
[4] Bernal, A.N., Sánchez, M.: Smoothness of time functions and the metric splitting of globally hyperbolic spacetimes. Commun. Math. Phys. 257, 43-50 (2005)
[5] Brouder, C., Dang, N.V., Hélein, F.: Continuity of the fundamental operations on distributions having a specified wave front set (with a counter example by Semyon Alesker). In: arXiv preprint arXiv:1409.7662 (2014)
[6] Brouder, C., et al.: Properties of field functionals and characterization of local functionals. J. Math. Phys. 59(2), 023508 (2018)
[7] Brunetti, R., Dütsch, M., Fredenhagen, K.: Perturbative algebraic quantum field theory and the renormalization groups. Adv. Theor. Math. Phys. 13, 1541-1599 (2007)
[8] Brunetti, R., Fredenhagen, K., Rejzner, K.: Quantum gravity from the point of view of locally covariant quantum field theory. Commun. Math. Phys. 345(3), 741-779 (2016)
[9] Brunetti, R., Fredenhagen, K., Ribeiro, P.L.: Algebraic structure of classical field theory: kinematics and linearized dynamics for real scalar fields. Commun. Math. Phys. 368(2), 519-584 (2019)
[10] Brunetti, R., Fredenhagen, K., Ribeiro, P.L.: Algebraic structure of classical field theory: the main dynamical theorem for $\lambda \varphi^{4}$ and Its applications. In: Work in Preparation (2023)
[11] Brunetti, R., Moro, A.: Functional approach to renormalization. In: Work in preparation (2023)
[12] Brunetti, R., et al.: The unitary master ward identity: time slice Axiom, Noether's theorem and anomalies. Ann. Henri Poincaré 24, 469-539 (2023)
[13] Carfora, M., Marzuoli, A.: Quantum Triangulations: Moduli Space, Quantum Computing, Non-linear Sigma Models and Ricci Flow, vol. 942. Springer, Berlin (2017)
[14] Chilian, B., Fredenhagen, K.: The time slice axiom in perturbative quantum field theory on globally hyperbolic spacetimes. Commun. Math. Phys. 287(2), 513-522 (2009)
[15] Christodoulou, D.: The Cction Principle and Partial Differential Equations, vol. 146. Princeton University Press, Princeton (2000)
[16] Dencker, N.: On the propagation of polarization sets for systems of real principal type. J. Funct. Anal. 46(3), 351-372 (1982)
[17] Eells, J., Elworthy, K.D.: On the differential topology of Hilbertian manifolds. In: Proceeding of Summer Institute Global Analysis (1968)
[18] Eells, J., Elworthy, K.D.: Open embeddings of certain Banach manifolds. In: Annals of Mathematics 465-485 (1970)
[19] Fatibene, L., Francaviglia, M.: Natural and Gauge Natural Formalism for Classical Field Theories: A Geometric Perspective Ispinors and Gauge Theories. Springer, Berlin (2003)
[20] Forger, M., Römer, H.: Currents and the energy-momentum tensor in classical field theory: a fresh look at an old problem. Ann. Phys. 309(2), 306-389 (2004)
[21] Forger, M., Romero, S.V.: Covariant Poisson brackets in geometric field theory. Commun. Math. Phys. 256(2), 375-410 (2005)
[22] Friedlander, F.G.: The Wave Equation on a Curved Space-Time, vol. 2. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge (1975)
[23] Frölicher, A.: Smooth structures. In: Category Theory: Applications to Algebra, Logic and Topology Proceedings of the International Conference Held at Gummersbach, July 6-10, 1981. Springer, Berlin, pp. 69-81 (2006)
[24] Geroch, R.: Domain of dependence. J. Math. Phys. 11(2), 437-449 (1970)
[25] Glöckner, H.: Discontinuous non-linear mappings on locally convex direct limits. In: arXiv preprint arXiv:math/0503387 (2005)
[26] Glöckner, H., Neeb, K.-H.: Infinite-Dimensional Lie Groups. General Theory and Main Examples. Springer, New York (2024)
[27] Gotay, M.J., Isenberg, J., Marsden, J.E.: Momentum maps and classical relativistic fields. Part II: Canonical analysis of field theories. In: arXiv preprint arXiv:math-ph/0411032 (2004)
[28] Gotay, M.J., et al.: Momentum maps and classical relativistic fields. Part I: Covariant field theory. In: arXiv preprint arXiv:physics/9801019v2 (1998)
[29] Haag, R., Kastler, D.: An algebraic approach to quantum field theory. J. Math. Phys. 5(7), 848-861 (1964)
[30] Hamilton, R.S.: The inverse function theorem of Nash and Moser. Nonlinear Global Anal. 1, 139 (1979)
[31] Hörmander, L.: Pseudo-differential operators. In: The Analysis of Linear Partial Differential Operators III, pp. 63-179. Springer, Berlin (2007)
[32] Hörmander, L.: The Analysis of Linear Partial Differential Operators I: Distribution Theory and Fourier Analysis. Springer, Berlin (2015)
[33] Kolár, I., Michor, P.W., Slovák, J.: Natural Operations in Differential Geometry. Springer, Berlin (2013)
[34] Koopman, B.O.: Hamiltonian systems and transformation in Hilbert space. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 17(5), 315-318 (1931)
[35] Kriegl, A., Michor, P.W.: The Convenient Setting of Global Analysis, vol. 53. American Mathematical Society, Providence (1997)
[36] Krupka, D.: Introduction to Global Variational Geometry, vol. 1. Springer, Berlin (2015)
[37] Michal, A.D.: Differential calculus in linear topological spaces. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 24(8), 340-342 (1938)
[38] Michor, P.W.: Manifolds of Differentiable Mappings, vol. 3. Birkhauser, Basel (1980)
[39] Moretti, V.: On the global Hadamard parametrix in QFT and the signed squared geodesic distance defined in domains larger than convex normal neighbourhoods. Lett. Math. Phys. 111(5), 130 (2021)
[40] Moro, A.: Functional formalism for algebraic classical and quantum field theories. PhD thesis. Dipartimento di Matematica, Universit'a di Trento (2023) https://doi.org/10.48550/arXiv.2308.04856
[41] von Neumann, J.: Zur Operatorenmethode in der klassischen Mechanik. Ann. Math. 33, 587-642 (1932)
[42] O'Neill, B.: Semi-Riemannian Geometry with Applications to Relativity. Academic Press, Cambridge (1983)
[43] Omori, H.: On Banach-Lie groups acting on finite dimensional manifolds. Tohoku Math. J., Second Series 30(2), 223-250 (1978)
[44] Pietsch, A.: Nuclear Locally Convex Spaces. De Gruyter, Berlin (2022)
[45] Saunders, D.J.: The Geometry of Jet Bundles, vol. 142. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge (1989)
[46] Treves, F.: Topological Vector Spaces, Distributions and Kernels, vol. 25. Elsevier, Amsterdam (2016)
[47] Zajtz, A.: Nonlinear Peetre-like theorems. Zeszyty naukowe-uniwersytetu jagiellonskiegoall series 1236, 351-362 (1999)

Romeo Brunetti and Andrea Moro
Dipartimento di Matematica
Università di Trento
38123 Povo, Trento TN
Italy
e-mail: romeo.brunetti@unitn.it;
andrea.moro-1@unitn.it
Communicated by Karl-Henning Rehren.
Received: November 11, 2022.
Accepted: October 29, 2023.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ In the proof of Theorem C.2, we show that the induced smooth structure does not depend on the chosen Riemannian exponential.

[^1]:    ${ }^{2}$ In adherence to standard classical field theory, we use real functionals, which makes involution a trivial operation; we remark though that one could repeat mutatis mutandis everything with $\mathbb{R}$ replaced by $\mathbb{C}$; then, involution becomes $F^{*}(\varphi) \doteq \overline{F(\varphi)} \in \mathbb{C}$ and the algebraic content is that of a $*$-algebra with unity.

[^2]:    ${ }^{2}$ For (20) to be defined, one should additionally require $\vec{X}_{1}+\vec{X}_{-1} \in u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}} \cap \mathcal{U}\right)$. This can be done, e.g., by restriction of the chart open convex $u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}\right) \subset \Gamma_{c}^{\infty}\left(M \leftarrow \varphi^{*} V B\right)$ to a subset $u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{W}_{\varphi_{0}}\right)$ which exists by continuity of the additivity in topological vector spaces and satisfies $u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{W}_{\varphi_{0}}\right)+u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{W}_{\varphi_{0}}\right) \subset u_{\varphi_{0}}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}\right)$.

[^3]:    ${ }^{3}$ In the subsequent calculations, we can assume, without loss of generality, that $\vec{Y}_{1}+\vec{Y}_{-1} \in$ $u_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime}\left(\mathcal{U}_{\varphi_{0}}^{\prime}\right)$, for if this is not the case we can use an argument involving Lemma 3.8 to make this expression meaningful.

[^4]:    ${ }^{4}$ We recall, as in [35, Definition 3.6], that a mapping is conveniently smooth if it maps smooth curves in $\mathcal{U}_{\varphi}$ to smooth curves of $\mathcal{D}\left(\left.E\right|_{Q}\right)$.

[^5]:    ${ }^{5} \mathrm{~A}$ complete exposition can be found in, e.g., [36].

[^6]:    ${ }^{6}$ We shall show in Sect. 6 that a physically relevant example is the Lagrangian functional of wave maps

[^7]:    ${ }^{7}$ We can without loss of generality assume that $\Gamma$ are the Christoffel symbols with respect to the metric $h$.

[^8]:    ${ }^{8}$ An algebra $\mathcal{A}$ has the $C^{\infty}$-ring structure if, given any $a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n} \in \mathcal{A}, f \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{K}^{n}, \mathbb{K}\right)$, there are mappings $\rho_{f}: \times^{n} \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathcal{A}$ such that if $g \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{K}^{m}, \mathbb{K}\right), f_{i} \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{K}^{n}, \mathbb{K}\right)$ with $i=1, \ldots, m$, then

    $$
    \rho_{h}\left(\rho_{f_{1}}\left(a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}\right), \ldots, \rho_{f_{m}}\left(a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}\right)\right)=\rho_{h \circ\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m}\right)}\left(a_{1}, \ldots, a_{n}\right) .
    $$

[^9]:    ${ }^{9}$ See Proposition 5.3.1 in [44].

[^10]:    ${ }^{10}$ The term ultralocal has been introduced in [20] to signify that the mapping $u_{\varphi}$ does just depend on the point values of the mappings $\psi, \varphi$ without dependence on higher derivatives of the two.
    ${ }^{11}$ To define weak regularity, consider a jointly smooth family of mappings $\Phi: \mathbb{R} \times M \rightarrow B$ such that

    - for each $t \in \mathbb{R}$ fixed, $\Phi_{t}: M \rightarrow \operatorname{Bin} \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B)$;
    - there is a compact subset $H \subset M$ such that for all $x \notin H, \Phi_{t}(x)$ is constant in $t$.

    We call such a family of mappings a one parameter compactly supported variation. We say that a differential operator $P: \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow B) \rightarrow \Gamma^{\infty}(M \leftarrow C)$ is weakly regular if given any compactly supported variation $\Phi$, the mapping $P[\Phi]: \mathbb{R} \times M \rightarrow C$, defined by $P[\Phi](t, x)=P\left[\Phi_{t}\right](x)$, is again a compactly supported variation.

